RF Project 762201/712911 Final Report

the ohio state university

research foundation

1314 kinnear road columbus, ohio 43212

DEVELOPMENT OF COLLABORATIVE JAPAN-UNITED STATES SOCIO-BEHAVIORAL DISASTER RESEARCH

> E. L. Quarantelli Disaster Research Center

For the Period June 1, 1980 - November 30, 1981

NATIONAL SCIENCE FOUNDATION Washington, D.C. 20550

Grant No. PFR-8009036

February 26, 1982



INFORMATION RESOURCES NATIONAL SCIENCE FOUNDATION

DEVELOPMENT OF COLLABORATIVE JAPAN-UNITED STATES SOCIO-BEHAVIORAL DISASTER RESEARCH

.

Final Report

E. L. Quarantelli Disaster Research Center The Ohio State University Columbus, Ohio 43210

1982

The work discussed in this report was done under grant PFR-8009036 from the National Science Foundation. However, all views and opinions expressed are those of the author and the Disaster Research Center, and not necessarily those of the National Science Foundation.

ìľ

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Many individuals and organizations, both in Japan and in the United States, contributed to this research project. Some contributed reports and publications, other contributed ideas and information, and some gave of both. In Japan the cooperation and assistance of the following must be especially acknowledged:

> Professor Kitao Abe Dr. Chikio Hayashi Professor Hirotada Hirose Professor Keizo Okabe

Mr. Ryoichi Kazama, Professor Abe's assistant, has to be particularly thanked for his work in helping to arrange the conference in Japan and in later locating, obtaining, and sending to DRC many important Japanese reports and publications.

In the United States I wish to thank the following for their contributions both to the conference and to the project:

> Professor Richard Olson Professor Thomas Saarinen

Dr. William Anderson of the National Science Foundation was, as usual, helpful and cooperative in administrative and substantive matters.

My greatest debt, however, is to Yasumasa Yamamoto, my Graduate Research Associate at the Disaster Research Center (DRC). As a native of Japan and a student of sociology at The Ohio State University he was able to provide necessary translations and substantive knowledge necessary to carry out the project. It is not an overstatement to say that without him the project would not have been undertaken. He performed his duties in a superior fashion, and worked extremely long hours, far beyond his job requirements. In a real sense, he is a full co-author of this report and would be listed as such if it were not for the fact that I was the formally designated Principle Investigator on the project.

Others at the Center also helped put this report into its final form. Jennifer Welch, the DRC Administrative Director, labored long and hard to edit the final report and especially the Inventory of Japanese language sources. Its readability is a tribute to her skills. Connie Smith did her usually competent job in typing the final manuscript. Finally, various undergraduate and graduate students during the years worked on different parts of the English language inventory; special note of their contributions to this segment of the work must be given to Lou Ann Galloway, Carol Smith Jankowski, Beth Rinard, Catherine Smith, and Martha Woodruff.

> E. L. Quarantelli Director, Disaster Research Center

INTRODUCTION

Systematic work on sociobehavioral aspects of disasters was first undertaken in the United States in the early 1950s and in Japan in the early 1960s. A substantial body of literature has since been produced by the critical mass of researchers who have developed in both countries. At present also, the most intensive and extensive studies on the topic anywhere in the world are being pursued in America and Japan.

For about fifteen years, there has been informal contact between some researchers in the two countries, especially between the Disaster Research Center (DRC) and the oldest of the Japanese groups involved in disaster research, that headed by Professor Kitao Abe. These professional ties were strengthened in 1972 as a result of a week-long formal conference held at DRC where information was exchanged between ten Americans and eight Japanese disaster researchers. Contacts and visits between individual researchers in the two countries as well as meetings in the context of international conferences, such as at the World Congress of Sociology in Uppsala, Sweden in 1978, have continued to further bring together disaster researchers in the United States and Japan.

Much discussed in recent years has been the desirability of moving toward some joint or collaborative research efforts. In an attempt to start implementing such a goal, DRC in 1979 proposed that the Center:

- examine all relevant sociobehavioral disaster studies and produce a systematic inventory of the empirical work in both countries;
- (2) organize a conference in Japan between the leading Japanese disaster researchers and representatives of the American disaster research community for the purpose of seeing what consensus there is regarding the possibilities and problems of joint and common studies which might be undertaken; and,
- (3) on the basis of the inventory and conference, recommend a program of research priorities as well as alternative structural strategies and possible institutional arrangements for collaborative work in the sociobehavioral area.

This report summarizes what DRC accomplished in pursuing the goals just enumerated.

The Inventories

Two inventories have been produced. The first is an <u>Inventory of</u> <u>Disaster Field Studies in the Social and Behavioral Sciences</u> covering <u>English language sources and references up to 1979</u>. The second is an <u>Inventory of the Japanese Disaster Research Literature in the Social and</u> <u>the Behavioral Sciences</u>. A copy of the latter inventory is attached as <u>Appendix A. The English language Inventory</u>, because of its length will be issued as a separate DRC publication and is not a part of this report. The inventories are self contained documents and are useable for research purposes in the form in which they exist.

For background purposes, however, we note some of the questions that had to be addressed, some of the problems that had to be faced, and some of the limitations that were involved in producing both inventories. Future attempts to build and expand the inventories might benefit from our efforts and difficulties. While there were many common elements in developing both inventories, there were enough differences to warrant discussing each separately.

The English Language Inventory

The English language inventory, <u>An Inventory of Disaster Field</u> <u>Studies in the Social and Behavioral Sciences</u>, was developed and formated in a somewhat different way, than the inventory of Japanese disaster research. The English language inventory was initiated by DRC several years before the present project was started. The original intent was to build upon and extend the 1961 publication, <u>Field Studies of Disaster</u> <u>Behavior: An Inventory</u> issued by the Disaster Research Group of the National Academy of Sciences. Thus, our goal in the past was to develop as complete a listing as possible of all known disaster field studies conducted anywhere by social and behavioral scientists. Listing was by disaster groups according to major natural or technological agents involved. Over the years, dozens of disaster events were added to a draft inventory although the work was never put into any form for public distribution.

When we decided to issue an inventory in connection with this project, several decisions had to be made. First, for a variety of reasons, but mostly because they have rarely been systematically studied by social and behavioral scientists, very diffuse and slowly developing types of disasters such as famines, droughts, and epidemics were excluded from consideration for listing. While this decision excluded some recent studies and publications, it did not exclude in absolute terms very much of a social scientific nature.

Second, we leave out in this first edition of the inventory, all non-English sources. Apart from the Japanese material presented elsewhere in the inventory, as discussed later, DRC has in its possession a considerable body of non-English sources such as Italian, French, and Swedish (it probably has an almost complete set of empirical writings on disasters in these three languages) but translation problems as well as incomplete collections in other languages led us to decide to postpone attempting to list any non-English references in this first edition of the field study inventory.

Third, we include in the inventory only studies undertaken by social and behavioral scientists or done within an explicit social and behavioral science research framework. As such, we have left out of the inventory purely historical studies (e.g., Hilda Grieve, <u>The Great Tide</u>, 1959), as well as personal anecdotal accounts (e.g., as typically written by disaster victims), journalistic descriptions (e.g., Polk Laffoon, <u>Tornado</u>: <u>The Killer Tornado That Blasted Xenia</u>, 1975), and agency after action reports (e.g., Mattie Treadwell, <u>Hurricane Carla</u>, 1961). While some of these kinds of publications may be more research useful than some standard social science works, we were primarily interested in including in the inventory only relatively explicit social scientific contributions to the literature.

Social and behavioral sciences were interpreted as including the fields of anthropology, economics, geography, political science, psychology, sociology, and urban planning. Studies from medicine, psychiatry, social work, and marginal areas relevant to the social sciences were only included in the inventory if what they reported was primarily of a social science nature. Thus, most medical studies of disasters which focus mostly on health and medical aspects of disasters rather than human and social aspects, are excluded from the inventory.

A fourth arbitrary decision was to systematically include within the field inventory only studies done up to the year 1979. In actuality, a few field studies done in 1980 are included but no complete coverage of that year was possible within the time frame of our project. If the study by Samuel Prince of the Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada ship harbor explosion published in 1920, is taken as the first systematic social science study in the disaster area, as it usually is, our inventory included the first sixty years of work in the area.

In the field inventory, the listing is by the major disaster agent involved in the event. This was done to allow any user of the inventory to establish the full range of research which has been done on any given disaster. The specific agent categories used are:

> Blizzards and massive snowstorms Earthquakes Explosions and fires Floods Hurricanes, typhoons, and severe storms Power system malfunctions Tornadoes Toxicological incidents Transportation accidents Tsunami Volcanic eruptions Miscellaneous and mixed

Again, our listing was to a degree arbitrary, but the major dimension of the disaster was used for assigning any given event. Thus, a train derailment which led to a dangerous toxic cloud, for example, is listed under toxicological incidents rather than transportation crashes. Explosions and fires, incidentally, are further subdivided into whether they involve building, forest-brush-grass, mine, ship, other transportation, or other kinds of incidents. Similarly, floods are subdivided as to whether they are dam, river, or other kinds. Toxicological substances are subdivided as air, water, or other.

Studies of wartime and military situations, concentration camp behavior, civil disturbances and riots, terrorist activities and similar conflicts are excluded from the inventory. In this we follow the distinction made in the disaster literature between consensus and dissensus crises and stress situations. In our inventory we include only consensus kinds of events as disasters, as has become traditional in the disaster literature (for a discussion of the difference between consensus and dissensus types of events see E. L. Quarantelli, "Emergent Accommodation Groups: Beyond Current Collective Behavior Typologies" Tomatsu Shibutani (ed.), <u>Human Nature and Collective Behavior</u>, 1970). Following a similar logic, field studies of civil defense tests are excluded from the inventory, in contrast to their inclusion along with some wartime studies in the National Academy of Sciences original inventory of <u>Field Studies of</u> Disaster Behavior in 1961.

Specific threats, however, resulting from standard disaster agents are included in the inventory as well as actual disaster events. They are included because researchers have found little differences in the two kinds of situations, primarily reflecting a sociological axiom that "if people define a situation as real, it is real insofar as consequences are concerned," On the other hand, none of the numerous studies dealing with disaster preparedness planning are in the inventory since they almost always are not event specific but simply involve discussions of general preparations for a possible disaster. Our interest was only in events with specific time/place parameters.

In the inventory, we otherwise provide a chronological listing of all events within each of the major disaster agents enumerated above. If an event involved two or more agents, the listing is by the major agent involved which usually but not always is how the event is traditionally identified (e.g., the 1906 San Francisco earthquake rather than fire). No cross-classification of disaster agents is provided in this first edition of the inventory.

In our field inventory, the following information is provided for each event listed:

Major agent involved Event name Date of occurrance Location of event A brief narrative on casualties and damages including if there was a federal declaration of disaster for events in the U.S. All known reports and publications from study

An event is listed as long as we had information that field work of some kind was undertaken even though no specific report or publication was issued on the event. The undertaking of a field study means that some data were collected even if they still remain at present specifically unanalyzed.

The information we provide in the inventory is as complete and as accurate as we could establish. Some of the material presented, however, has to be approached with a certain amount of caution. For example, as experienced disaster researchers know, casualty figures are estimates at best. The number of injured and the amount of property damage can differ by orders of magnitude of two or three depending on which source of information is used. We used those figures which in our estimate are probably the most reliable.

We originally thought of listing the number of interviews obtained in each study, but eventually rejected the idea because the results could be misleading especially for comparative puroses. For example, almost all interviews by DRC personnel were done face-to-face, involved in-depth probing and often lasted two to three hours. In contrast, there are studies where the interviews conducted were done over the phone, followed or used a checklist format and lasted no more than five minutes. For certain research purposes, the latter kind of data might be quite valid, but obviously not all interviews obtained in the different studies can be thought of as substantively equivalent.

The list of reports and publications, however, is probably quite accurate and close to being complete. No item was listed in the inventory unless a copy existed in the DRC library or was thought to be available in regular professional journals or books likely to be found in any major university library in the U.S. Fugitive publications or papers presented at professional meetings are not listed unless DRC personnel had or saw a copy of the item. The collection in the DRC library is so extensive and the search was so thorough that only a handful of possible reports or papers were never located and thus not listed.

The Japanese Language Inventory

The Japanese language inventory was compiled in a somewhat different way than was the English language one. The inventory of the Japanese material was developed by compiling a master list of all relevant items and collecting at DRC actual copies of the publications (or unpublished papers). The master list was obtained through the direct soliciting of information of possible sources not only from all known Japanese disaster researchers, but from Japanese organizations and agencies, especially governmental ones, which might have supported relatively recent research on the human and group aspects of disasters. Our survey concluded with around 300 possible relevant references. We believe that the survey of sources is as complete as could reasonably be expected, and that if any published item was missed, it must have originally been in a rather fugitive and obscure Japanese source and probably now unobtainable and unknown.

Actually collecting the items at DRC was a very time consuming but otherwise not problematical matter. The delay in getting material was occasioned by one factor in particular. Many of the early studies done in the disaster area in Japan, especially by Professor Abe and members of his group, were undertaken as a form of contract research for national agencies, particularly the police forces. The results from such studies were usually produced as final reports for the sponsoring agency, and were not otherwise published or distributed. Original copies of some of the reports are therefore not abundant and currently are all but unobtainable. In fact, in a number of cases DRC had to have a special reproduction made from a rare original copy of a final report. Nonetheless, through the cooperation of the Japanese researchers, Professor Abe in particular, copies of all such final reports were eventually collected at DRC. In fact, DRC still appears at present to have the only complete set of all the Japanese language disaster literature in the social and behavioral sciences, which is available in one location anywhere, including any one place in Japan.

The volume of the material and the availability of only one Japanese graduate student (Yasumasa Yamamoto) on the DRC staff precluded any attempt to completely translate the publications. However, all items were scanned by Yamamoto and content oulines made for each case. Two problems immediately became apparent. First, what constituted a "social and behavioral science" study. A number of the Japanese publications reported, for example, extensive but simple surveys of populations regarding particular disaster related phenomena, such as how the respondents thought they might act if they were caught in a projected earthquake while they were in the Tokyo subway system. In most such cases, the statistical data was reported as such unadorned by any interpretation or set within any social science framework. In fact, in a few cases there were just statistical tables and almost no narrative text. Regardless, our decision was to include such reports as part of the Japanese disaster research literature on the grounds that while the reports in the forms they existed do not constitute social science literature, the data within the reports could lend themselves to a social science analysis.

Second, there was the problem of how to treat popularized or semipopularized accounts of scientific studies. A number of the publications we had from Japan fell in such a category. In these cases, many of the publications are treated as part of the social science literature if it appeared that the more popular account was based on empirical data obtained by Japanese social scientists. As in the case of the survey reports, an element of judgment obviously entered into what we in the end included and excluded of the more popularized accounts. If anything, we tended to lean in the direction of inclusiveness rather than exclusiveness. Also, because of what we included and also because of a desire to maximize the usefulness of the inventory for an English reading audience, we usually avoided simple summaries of the publications; instead, in the inventory we listed in narrative form a number of the substantive findings. Put another way, in the inventory itself we usually do not present a simple, short abstract of the material but instead describe in concrete terms the major findings in the work (e.g., instead of simply saying that the work deals with projected behavior in earthquakes, we noted, as a hypothetical example, that the publication reports that 40% of the men compared with 60% of the women surveyed said they thought they would attempt to extinguish the fire in their kitchens if an earthquake happened).

In general, statements translated from Japanese into English were kept as literal as possible even if it made for a quaint although correct English text. Technical terms are generally avoided, but when discussing the methodology of most empirical studies, standard American terminology with reference to survey sampling is used, i.e., whether the study used a random, rather than a stratified sample. Generalizations are part of the translations made only if they were in the original Japanese text. In the case of more general discussions of disaster phenomena, as is true of some of the books listed in the inventory, a translation of the full table of content is generally presented.

We eventually listed 62 Japanese language items in the inventory. For ease of locating by researchers in Japan, all titles are given in both Japanese and English script characters as well as in an English translation. We also included in the inventory 39 titles of publications in English by Japanese researchers. Almost without exception, these publications report on work discussed in greater detail in the Japanese language works. Since the research findings of the latter are presented in the inventory, we just list the English language titles of these other works by the Japanese, and do not otherwise expand on them in the inventory. Finally, to give English language readers a small flavor of what other possibly relevant disaster literature exists in Japanese, we provide an English title listing of 16 items of non-social science but disaster-relevant sources which would be of value for anyone intending to do field work on Japanese disasters.

The Conference

During the week of December 1-5, 1980, Professors Olson, Saarinen, and Quarantelli along with Dr. Anderson of the National Science Foundation (NSF), met in Japan with the major representatives of the Japanese disaster research community currently involved in social and behavioral studies. The meeting was held through the courtesy of Dr. Chikio Hayashi, one of Japan's leading scientists, at the Institute of Statistical Mathematics in Tokyo. The other Japanese participants included Professor Abe of the Tokyo University of Foreign Studies and his colleagues in the disaster area, Professor Misumi of the University of Osaka and his colleagues, and Professor Okabe of the University of Tokyo and his colleagues. In all, there were 15 Japanese participants representing a dozen different institutions (the list of participants is attached at the end of this section of the report). The communication at the meeting was facilitated considerably by the presence of a professional translator provided through the courtesy of Professor Abe. Before the arrival of the American group in Tokyo, the Japanese participants had also received in the mail English language copies and Japanese summaries of the 25 research proposal abstracts sent to Quarantelli by American disaster and hazard researchers (names of researchers and titles of abstracts are given at the end of this section of the report).

The first full day of the meeting was given over to a presentation by the group from America. Discussed were prior contacts between American and Japanese disaster researchers, the objectives of the meeting and the NSF interest in it, current disaster and hazard studies in the United States including funding support and patterns, major substantive foci of the work, and specific illustrations of ongoing research projects.

The Japanese participants spent the second day of the meeting to explain the fudning of disaster research in Japan, to indicate the general objectives of the studies being undertaken and planned, and to outline the major specific research projects currently underway or to be soon initiated.

The third day of the meeting was partly devoted to an intensive exchange of ideas and questions by participants from both countries. Among the topics examined were problems which might exist in any future working together of social and behavioral scientists from Japan and the United States, the question of whether any kind of formal or informal arrangements might be developed to maintain and enlarge the contacts and links created by the meeting in Tokyo, and the concrete steps that might be taken in the upcoming months (especially by the American group and by Quarantelli in particular) to build on the meeting in Japan.

The American group also spent an entire day in Shizuoka Prefecture, the site of a very extensive earthquake prediction program. Through the courtesy of Professor Okabe, the group was briefed on preparedness and research activities related to that program. On another day, an afternoon was also spent visiting the NHK broadcasting facilities in Tokyo, and viewing disaster related films and being briefed on the national network in disaster planning. List of Participants at Tokyo Meeting

Kitao Abe Professor Department of Psychology Tokyo University of Foreign Studies

Ritsuo Akimoto Professor Department of Sociology Waseda University

William A. Anderson Program Manager National Science Foundation

Chikio Hayashi Director Institute of Statistical Mathematics Tokyo

Hirotada Hirose Associate Professor Department of Psychology Tokyo Woman's Christian University

Ryoichi Kazama Assistant Professor of Psychology Hokkaido Takushoku College

Takao Matsumura Professor of Psychology Department of Communications Tokai University

Jyuji Misumi Professor of Psychology Department of Human Science Osaka University

Hideaki Ohta Professor of Social Psychology Institute of Social Sciences University of Tsukuba

Keizo Okabe Professor Institute of Journalism and Communication Research University of Tokyo Richard Olson Professor of Political Science Director of the Policy Research Center University of Redlands

E. L. Quarantelli Professor of Sociology Director of Disaster Research Center The Ohio State University

Thomas Saarinen Professor Department of Geography University of Arizona

T. Sekiguchi Department of Geography Tsukuba University

Tsutomu Shiobara Professor Department of Sociology Osaka University

Kazuo Shimada Professor Department of Human Relations University of the Sacred Heart

Ichiro Souma Professor Department of Psychology Waseda University

Toshio Sugiman Assistant Department of Psychology Osaka University

Toshihide Takeshita Institute for Policy Sciences Tokyo

- List of American Researchers and Titles of Proposed Research Presented at the Tokyo Meeting
- Bolin, Robert, Department of Sociology, New Mexico State University. A Proposal for Collaborative Research on the Utilization of Recovery Aid by Victim Families at Selected Disaster Sites in Japan and the United States.
- Brunn, Stanley D., Department of Geography, University of Kentucky. Evacuation Planning for Populations Around Nuclear Power Plants.
- Brunn, Stanley D., Department of Geography, University of Kentucky. Perceived Impacts of Technological Hazards.
- Bolton, Patricia A., Policy Sciences Associates, Boulder, Colorado. Collaborative Japan-United States Study of Long Term Family Recovery and Recovery Planning.
- Carter, Michael T., University of Minnesota, and Patricia A. Bolton, Policy Sciences Associates, Boulder, Colorado. Collaborative Japan-United States Study on Governmental Response to Earthquake Predictions.
- Davis, Morris, Department of Political Science, University of Illinois. Recognition of and Response to Technological Threats.
- Farberow, Norman L. and Norma Gordon, The Institute for Studies of Destructive Behaviors, Los Angeles, California. Problems of Emotional Adjustment After a Natural Disaster.
- Gibson, Geoffrey, American Hospital Association, Chicago, Illinois. A Comparative Assessment of Disaster Resources and Responses in U.S. and Japanese Hospitals.
- Kreimer, Alcira, Department of Urban and Regional Planning, George Washington University. A Study of Postdisaster Urban Reconstruction.
- Kreps, Gary A., Department of Sociology, College of William and Mary. Comparative Study of National Emergency Response Networks in Japan and the United States.
- Leik, Robert K. and Sheila Leik, Family Study Center, University of Minnesota. Family Relocation due to Disasters.
- Mayo, L. H. and James M. Brown, The National Law Center, George Washington University. Governmental and Legal Measures for Earthquake Mitigation: A Comparison.

Mileti, Dennis S., Colorado State University. Human Response to Risk.

Olson, Richard Stuart and Douglas C. Nilson, University of Redlands. Earthquake Prediction Capability as an International Technology Transfer.

- Olson, Richard Stuart and Douglas C. Nilson, University of Redlands. Public Policy Aspects of Earthquake Hazard Mitigation: Japan and the United States.
- Perry, Ronald and Michael Lindell, Battelle Human Affiars Research Centers, Seattle, Washington. Local Community Organization and Citizen Involvement in Volcanic Eruptions.
- Quarantelli, E. L., Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State University, and Lee Becker, School of Journalism, The Ohio State University. A Comparative Examination of the Handling of Disaster News in Japan and the United States.
- Rainey, Charles T., Center for Planning and Research, Inc., Palo Alto, California. Disaster Contingency Planning Based Upon the Identification of Basic Operating Situations and Corresponding Responses.
- Reitherman, Robert, Center for Planning and Research, Inc., Palo Alto, California. Communication Methods of Increasing Disaster Information Comprehensibility.
- Reitherman, Robert, Center for Planning and Research, Inc., Palo Alto, California. Public Preparedness Information and Earthquake Safety: The Behavioral Strategy.
- Rose, Adam and K. C. Kogiku, University of California, Riverside. Hazards and Facility Siting.
- Rose, Adam and K. C. Kogiku, University of California, Riverside. Individual Decision Making in Relation to Hazards.
- Turner, Ralph, University of California, Los Angeles. Consequences of the Coexistence of Scientific and Nonscientific Frames of Reference on the Comprehension and Response to Earthquake Warning.
- Wenger, Dennis, University of Delaware. A Cross-Cultural Examination of Disaster Subcultures.
- Wenger, Dennis, University of Delaware. A Comparison of Disaster Planning for Nuclear Power Facilities.

Page Intentionally Left Blank

Impressions of the Japanese Disaster Research Scene

We will now turn to our impressions of the Japanese disaster research scene as this was garnered through developing the inventory, the conference in Tokyo, and other direct and indirect contacts with Japanese disaster researchers. In connection with the latter kinds of contacts, particularly informative were conversations with Yasumasa Yamamoto, the Japanese native serving as a Graduate Research Associate at DRC, with Shunji Mikami from the University of Tokyo who spent 10 months at DRC on a Fulbright Fellowship, and with Professor Hirotada Hirose with shom there were several personal meetings during the course of the study.

1. In Japan, there is a very active program of research on the social and behavioral aspects of disasters, a critical mass of researchers, and an impressive, significant body of work.

Japanese studies in the areas of the physical sciences and engineering far outnumber, of course, studies within a social and behavioral science framework; but the same is true within the United States. Similarly, while in absolute numbers there are relatively few social and behavioral disaster researchers, Japan appears to be the only country other than the United States where there are more than two separate groups of scientists continuously and actively involved in the area. The Japanese also are using many of the most up-to-date and advanced social science methodological techniques as well as a wide range (e.g., from computer simulations to analyses of historical documents), although model building and the development of theoretical formulations are still at an early stage.

The range, depth, and sophisticaion of Japanese work in the disaster area is somewhat underrepresented by literature produced so far. This is because most of the reserach literature exists in the form of final reports done for contract research for governmental agencies. The necessarily practical, applied, and concrete nature of such reports obscures for example, that the Japanese scholars have implicitly brought to bear more of a theoretical background from the social sciences than explicitly appears in the written documents. To judge Japanese work in the disaster area solely on the publications noted in our inventory, therefore, is to see a "raw empiricism" that does not fully reflect the social science that is involved in the work generally. Perhaps as a habringer of the future, a few very recent publications in Japan are much more social science in format and substance as this is understood in the United States, than has been typical of most of the Japanese literature so far.

2. The focus of the large majority of the actual and planned Japanese research is on social and behavioral aspects of earthquakes and earthquake predictions. Most of the scientists are concerned with this one disaster agent. In fact, there is particular concentration on studies related to earthquake prediction. This focus probably reflects current Japanese research funding patterns.

While this is the current emphasis, studies in Japan in the past two decades have dealt with other disaster agents. Even now, some research deals with other kinds of disasterous events, such as mass fires, topic chemical episodes, and volucanic eruptions. Also, Japanese participants at the meeting expressed an interest in future work on environmental and technological types of disasters, but studies of problems associated with nuclear plants and power did not presently appear to have high priority. Overall, Japanese disaster research seems to be more focused on specific disaster agents than it is in the United States although it might be argued that the American funding pattern may be moving in the same direction as presently prevails in Japan.

In recent years the strong concern of the Japanese government about a possible major earthquake soon in Shizuoka Prefecture, can be seen as having been both functional and dysfunctional for the development of disaster research in the country. Without doubt, the concern brought a level of funding and support for social and behavioral science research on earthquake phenomena which otherwise would not have occurred. On the other hand, this thrust did not encourage Japanese researchers to mount studies on the full spectrum of natural and technological disaster agents which exist in the society. In fact, some Japanese researchers have expressed a fear that if the earthquake in Shizuoka occurred or did not happen in the next several years, that the Japanese government might lose interest and withdraw much of its current support for research. This is partly linked to a feeling that there does not exist much governmental interest in post-impact studies or historical studies of past disasters. Put another way, there is a belief that research into disasters is not yet fully institutionalized in Japanese science and fuding support sources, and is vulnerable to the vagaries of public attention to certain immediate problems which may not be sustained over a long term. From an outside perspective this seems a more discouraging assessment of the situation than is warranted, but it is a view currently prevailing among some of the Japanese disaster researchers.

3. In the earthquake area, the Japanese have developed a relatively explicit overall research agenda which so far has concentrated only on selective topics (e.g., predictions and warnings via the mass media and public responses to them, behavior in flight movements and evaucation, etc.). It appears that the range of socio-behavioral problems which ought to be studied have been considered much more systematically and explicitly in Japan than in the United States. The initial work, underway or planned, especially with respect to earthquake prediction, seems to focus primarily on the pre-impact period with major attention on the behavior of indidivuals and specific institutions like the mass media. The longer-run post-impact or recovery period, the role of governmental and private sector institutions, and prevention or mitigation measures, as these matters are defined in the United States, appear to be of less research priority in Japan, although some are part of the overall research agenda.

The overall research agenda developed on earthquake problems is impressive and something from which American researchers can learn. It is not clear, however, to what extent there is a deliberate intent to launch studies on all aspects noted. Nor is it clear what determines actual research priorities. Neither is it obvious why certain matters

appear to be relatively neglected. The most obvious example of the latter, from an American perspective, is the relatively little amount of systematic research attention to planning and organization of governmental agencies necessarily involved in the whole process. Their problems in implementing planning and what internal and external factors are affecting their preparedness measures have not been examined. Some Japanese disaster reserachers are not unaware of this gap in their studies and indicated to their American colleagues that some governmental administrators tend to be overly optimistic about disaster preparedness planning and to assume, probably incorrectly, that because plans exist that the plans would be actually followed in an earthquake emergency. In fact, Japanese researchers had done an intensive study of the diffusion of a news story which was incorrectly misinterpreted as an official earthquake prediction, and by this study they showed they were willing and able to take advantage of reserach opportunities not planned in the official research agenda.

4. As in the United States, there are different points of view in the scientific community in Japan as to the value and priority which ought to be given to different kinds of research. Some want to proceed with the development of theoretical models and tight research designs, and otherwise undertake what in the United States would be designated as basic or fundamental research. At the other extreme, there is what in Japan is called administrative research, which would seem to be quite similar to what in American society is called in-house, applied, or inventory type research. As in the United States, funding patterns also influence what is actually done. Given current governmental interest in Japan, studies are not heavily in the basic research direction at present.

Japanese disaster research in the social and behavioral sciences up to the present has been funded by fewer organizations than research in the United States. This has influenced the disaster research undertaken, primarily limiting the range of topics which have been examined. Unlike in America, for example, there has been almost no support in Japan for mental health studies of disasters. On the other hand, Japanese researchers do seem to have somewhat more freedom in doing their scientific work than their American counterparts. For instance, human subject considerations are not a matter of current concern in Japan; in fact, a few simulation and ^{expe}rimental studies done by Japanese researchers could probably not at present be done in the United States. Thus, while there are many elements of a common approach to scientific work in Japan and the United States, there are also cross-cultural differences which effect what is and can be done in scientific disaster research in the two countries.

5. Insofar as researchers are concerned, Japanese disaster research is intrinsically much more interdisciplinary (i.e., both within major areas such as the social sciences and also between areas such as the physical and the social sciences) than that typically found in the United States. The structure of higher education in Japanese society may partly account for this. Disciplinary lines are not as sharp in Japan, and there is not as strong a need to operate within scientific disciplines as is the case in American colleges and universities. Japanese disaster reserachers are accustomed, therefore, to working with scientists from a wide range of disciplines. The structure of higher education and the pattern of research in Japan also encourages team research with participants from different colleges and universities, a situation very rare in American disaster research. In fact, Japanese team efforts may involve working not only with other social and behavioral scientists but with non-scientists as well.

Comment was made at the Tokyo meeting that while interdisciplinary research facilitated funding it was not always implemented in practice. Other Japanese participants at the meeting however, did not agree with this assessment. But Japanese disaster studies do involve researchers from a variety of disciplines, certainly more so than is typical in the United States. Also, it is rather rare to find solo researchers in Japan, whereas it is probably the mode in American disaster and hazard studies. In fact, the great majority of disaster research in Japan is not only a team effort, but usually under the leadership of one or two key senior researchers.

To the extent that there is a prevailing general disciplinary research orientation (as distinct from the specific disciplinary background of particular researchers), most Japanese studies are of a nature which in the United States would be called social psychological. At the meeting, however, there were explicit remarks by Japanese participants on the need to introduce a more organizational or sociological perspective into the research being done in Japan. But other disciplinary perspectives, such as those from political science or economics (as these are presently practiced in the United States) do not currently loom large on the Japanese disaster scene. On the other hand, journalism and communications are well represented in Japanese disaster research, although they are almost completely absent in American studies (there is, however, an important line of work in journalism and mass communications in Canada). There is also some work being done by geographers in Japan which parallels some of the American studies in hazards research.

6. While the American disaster community is almost totally ignorant of the Japanese work in the area, the converse is not true. The Japanese disaster research community is conversant with much of, and uses some of, the relevant American disaster and hazard research in the social and behavioral sciences. There is knowledge particularly of American studies on earthquakes, and attempts are made to incorporate ideas and findings from work already done in the United States into some Japanese research. But highly relevant and significant findings and ideas from Japanese studies remain unknown to American researchers. This situation is undoubtedly influenced by the fact that the vast majority of Japanese researchers can read the English language, whereas, as far as is known, not a single disaster or hazard researcher in North America knows Japanese.

Japanese efforts to learn of work elsewhere can be documented by the following selective examples. Barton's classic publication, <u>Communities</u> in <u>Disasters</u> has been translated into Japanese, as well as certain articles on panic behavior by Mintz and Quarantelli. Yasumasa Yamamoto in a late

1981 article in the Japanese Sociological Review had an article entitled, "Disaster studies in the United States in the latter half of the 1970s." A 1981 volume edited by Professor Hirotada Hirose with the title Social Scientific Approach to Disasters contains several chapters primarily summarizing American writings and works in the disaster area. Except for Quarantelli's use of two specially commissioned articles by Japanese researchers (namely Abe and Takuma) for his book <u>Disasters:</u> <u>Theory and Research</u>, 1978, and the earlier 1972 <u>Proceedings of the Japan-United States Conference</u> held at DRC, there has been little effort by Americans to find out about the disaster studies in Japan over the last 15 years.

The Future

There is little doubt that it would be highly fruitful to have closer contact between Japanese and American disaster researchers, and that collaborative research is an eventual worthwhile goal. American researchers have indicated their interest in developing something when they provided 25 abstracts of possible research topics for the Tokyo conference. Individual researchers such as Professor Olson, Professor Perry, as well as Professor Nigg of Arizona State have pursued possibilities of working together on some disaster topics with Japanese counterparts. The Japanese, in turn, have actively pursued, through personal meetings and correspondence, closer relations with American researchers resulting in one case to a joint presentation by Professor Nigg and Shunji Mikami at the 1981 Natural Hazards Workshop held at the University of Colorado. The University of Tokyo group under Professor Okabe is very actively involved in trying to obtain funds for 1982 which would allow some small scale collaborative research with American researchers including Professors Ralph Turner and Dennis Wenger as well as E. L. Quarantelli and Lee Becker of The Ohio State University. Also, at least seven Japanese researchers including almost all the leading researchers in Japan will be attending the World Congress of Sociology in Mexico City in 1982 with joint papers scheduled to be presented by Professors Hirose, Perry, and Nigg. A number of the Americans interested in collaborative work will specifically be attending the Congress to establish direct contact with their Japanese counterparts.

Thus, the overall situation is a promising one and there is continuing movement on several fronts. There is the need, however, for some caution least hopes and desires lose sight of practical realities and some difficult structural problems. To continue a movement toward closer relations and collaborative research between the Japanese and American disaster research communities in the social and behavioral sciences we recommend the following steps and activities.

1. A major effort should be made to distribute to American researchers the inventory we have developed on the Japanese work.

In particular, the availability of the inventory should be made known in as many networks of scientific information as possible. DRC will take a lead role in this endeavor, as well as insuring that the key Japanese researchers will be sent a copy of the English language inventory. 2. American scholars should be encouraged to establish direct communication with relevant Japanese counterparts.

Similarly, Japanese researchers ought to be encouraged to develop contacts with American students of disaster Phenomena. Perhaps NSF might publish and keep up to date a master list of researchers in Japan and the United States who are interested in cross-cultural and collaborative research; NSF might explicitly encourage collaborative research in its grant program.

3. Additional direct contacts are more important at present than further inventories or translations of works in either language.

It would not be cost effective to develop other inventories or to do translations unless the parties involved clearly establish what else they want to learn from one another. The existing literature in the form it now exists along with the development of the inventories produced by DRC would seem enough at this time to encourage and to allow direct contact between interested parties (but see the * statement at the end of these recommendations).

 Closer relations should be initiated slowly and should proceed a step at a time.

That is, Japanese and American researchers who have had no previous contact, should first attempt to learn about one another's past work in the disaster area rather than proposing immediate joint research. There is no reason to believe that anything can be done quickly or that there can be a sudden jump into full scale collaborative work by parties unfamiliar with one another.

- 5. Initial collaborative work should first be undertaken by individual researchers (or a particular small group of researchers on both sides). Complex and close arrangements between groups of researchers or the two scientific communities are not presently possible. Whatever the arrangements made, American researchers should understand that the Japanese are accustomed to initiating their work program through senior researchers, although junior members of the group have considerable freedom once funding has been obtained. In fact, only some senior Japanese researchers get as intimately involved in the research effort as is typical of their American counterparts.
- 6. Initial collaborative research probably will have to take the form of common work where some Japanese and American researchers may be able to agree, for example, to use parts of the same research design. Thus, the work would be of a parallel nature. Truly joint or fully integrated research appears some time off.
- 7. In the near future at least, much of any common or collaborative work will have to be related in part to aspects that have some relevance to earthquakes, earthquake prediction, or related phenomena such as volcanic eruptions.

Other substantive foci are not completely precluded, especially if the focus is on similar institutional aspects in both societies, such as the mass media and their functioning in providing warnings. However, the realities of current research funding in both societies indicate where substantive research projects will have to initiated.

- 8. Any common or collaborative study that is launched, should include, if possible, some kind of pre-study as well as post-study direct contact between the collaborating Americans and Japanese. Development of understanding on what the work will focus must be an integral part of the joint or common research design. Direct personal meetings between some of the Japanese and American researchers should if at all possible be an integral part of the study design.
- 9. Further attention needs to be given to the consequences for collaborative research given the cross-cultural differences in the structure and institution of science in the two societies.

For example, Japanese disaster research is more interdisciplinary, more team based, more principle investigator, initially focused, and less rule-regulated than is American disaster research. Perhaps some lessons could be learned from the experiences of Japanese-American collaborative research which is and has taken place outside of the disaster area, and a matter with which NSF has had considerable experience.

10. To maintain, facilitate, and augment existing contacts between Japanese and American disaster researchers, other linking mechanisms and more flexible funding sources need to be found.

Possible linking mechanisms such as exchanges of raw data, the establishment of common data banks, the use of visiting scholars, and the holding of common workshops, ought to be explored. Funding possibilities should also be sought which would allow long term contact, the addressing of non-substantive issues in collaborative work, and the exploration of less immediately practical topics; a private foundation might be more supportive of such a thrust than a government agency.

Despite the just enumerated difficulties, the future seems bright. This very project being reported has itself initiated a number of steps and activities which have moved collaborative research between Japanese and Americans much further along than it was before the project started. If the momentum can be maintained future reports to NSF should be accounts of collaborative work rather than statements of how collaborative research can be developed.

*However, if certain Japanese language writings were to be translated the highest priority ought to be given to the following sources:

 Shimbun Kenkyusho (Institute of Journalism and Communication) THE EARTHQUAKE PREDICTION WARNING AND SOCIAL RESPONSES, PART II. The University of Tokyo Press, 1981. This volume presents a number of the more important earthquake prediction studies in Japan and makes some comparisons with earlier Japanese studies on the topic. Chapter 1 is about the response to people to earthquake prediction. Chapter 2 is a second study of a semi-longitudinal nature and also on the responses to people to earthquake predictions.

 Shimbun Kenkyusho (Institute of Journalism and Communication) THE EARTHQUAKE PRECITION WARNING AND SOCIAL RESPONSES. The University of Tokyo Press, 1979.

This volume discusses the flow of information in connection with earthquake prediction.

3. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) REPORT ON THE PSYCHOLOGICAL RESEARCH FOR COUNTERMEASURES AGAINST EARTHQUAKE DISASTER: EARTHQUAKE AND HUMAN BEHAVIOR. Keishi-Cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board), 1971.

This volume summarizes eleven other studies.

APPENDIX A

AN INVENTORY OF THE JAPANESE DISASTER RESEARCH LITERATURE IN THE SOCIAL AND BEHAVIORAL SCIENCES

This inventory has two sections. The first section provides three lists: (1) A list of the 62 Japanese social and behavioral science publications on the topic of disasters written through 1981. The items listed constitute the bulk of the empirically based literature produced in Japan; (2) A list of 39 English language writings by Japanese researchers. Some of these sources reproduce in whole or in part some of the material from the first list, but there is also original material; (3) A list of 16 non-social science but disaster relevant sources which would be of value for anyone planning to do field work on Japanese disasters. English language translations are provided for the Japanese titles which are only a fraction of this kind of literature available.

The second section of the inventory provides information and an abstract of the 62 Japanese publications in the first list. For each empirical report the following is presented: title, author(s), publisher and year, type of disaster agent, date of occurrence, location of event, casualties and damage in the situation, date of study and methodology used, and detailed hypotheses and findings.

For more general reports the following is presented: title, author, publisher and year, type of disaster agent, the full table of contents, and an abstract of the major ideas and suggestions in the text.

- List A. The Japanese social and behavioral science publications on the topic of disasters written through 1981.
- List B. The English language writings by Japanese researchers
- List C. Miscellaneous non-social science but disaster relevant works in Japanese

LIST A.

- Abe, Kitao
 How To Survive a Disaster: <u>The Behavioral Science of</u> <u>Disaster</u>.
 (Iza to iutoki Dou Nigeruka.) Japanese Association of Property Insurance. (Nihon Songai Hoken Kyokai.) 1973
- Abe, Kítao <u>Psychology of Panic</u>. (<u>Panic no Shinri</u>.) Kodansha, Tokyo 1974
- 3. Abe, Kitao <u>At That Moment! You Are the</u> <u>Leader ---For Appropriate</u> <u>Actions in a Disaster.</u> (<u>Sono Toki Anataga Leader</u> <u>Da</u>.) Japanese Association of Property Insurance. (Nihon Songai Hoken Kyokai.) 1976
- 4. Abe, Kitao
 Experiments on Evacuation
 Behavior.
 (Saigaiji no Hinan Kodo ni kansuru Model Jikken.)
 in <u>Tokyo Gaikokugo Daigaku</u> <u>Ronshu</u>, Vol.30, 1980
- 5. Abe, Kitao Psychology of Disaster I -XII. (Saigai Shinrigaku) Serial Articles in <u>Psychology</u>, July, 1980 - October, 1981
- 6. Abe, Kitao
 <u>Social Disorder in a Disaster ---</u> <u>On Some Determinants of Panic.</u> (Saigaiji no Shakaiteki Konran ---<u>Panic o Kiteisuru Yoin ni tsuite.</u>) No Data about publication.
- 7. Abe, Kitao et al <u>Experiments on the Flow of Crowd.</u> (<u>Gunshu no Ryudo ni kansuru</u> <u>Jikkenteki Kenkyu.</u>) Society for the Behavioral Science of Disaster. (Saigai Kodo Kagaku Kenkyukai.) 1976

1. 穿倍状夫

「イントレキ どう進けるの 防災の行事科学日 日本描述保険協会、1923

- 2. 穿信火夫 『パニッフォバ理』 講談社、1974
- 3. 字倍北夫 『ジaとぎくあなたがり-タード. 災害時。適応行動のために。日 日本損害保険協会。1976
- 4. 客倍北天 「災害時、避難行動に用する モデル実験」 『棘外国語大学論集』30.1980.
- 5. 守倍北夫 『變窖心理(I)~(XI)」 『サイコロジー』 2月号 1980~ 10月号 1981.
- 6. 容倍北夫 『災害時,和会的混乱 パン,9E現実動要団にいて日
- 7. 守倍北夫 『群集。流動に用する実験的 研究』 災害(前)科学研究会、1976、

- 8. Abe, Kitao et al Panic.
 in <u>The Estimation of Damages</u> <u>in Tokyo Area by an Earthquake</u>.
 (<u>Tokyo Kubu ni okeru Jishin Higai</u> <u>no Sotei ni kansuru Kenkyu</u>.)
 Committee of Disaster Prevention, Tokyo Metropolitan Government.
 (Tokyo-To Bosai Kaigi.) 1978
- 9. Abe, Kitao and Ryoichi Kazama Social Psychological Research on the Influence of the Prediction of the So-Called Kawasaki Earthquake. (Iwayuru Kawasaki Chokkagata Jishin Yochi Joho no Shakai-Shinrigakuteki Teii.) in <u>Tokyo Gaikokugo Daigaku</u> <u>Ronshu</u>, Vol.28, 1978
- 10. Abe, Kitao and Ryoichi Kazama Human Responses to Crises. (Kikibamen ni okeru Ningen no Hanno.) in <u>Tokyo Gaikokugo Daigaku</u> <u>Ronshu</u>, Vol.29, 1979
- 11. Abe, Kitao and Ryoichi Kazama On Panic Caused by Fire. (Kasai Panic Ko.) in <u>Kenchiku Chishiki</u>, February, 1981
- Akimoto, Ritsuo and Hideaki Ohta <u>City in Disasters</u>. (Toshi to Saigai.) Gakubunsha, Tokyo. 1980
- 13. Bosai Toshi Keikaku Kenkyusho (Laboratory of Urban Safety Planning) and MANU Toshi Kenchiku Kenkyusho (MANU Institute of Urban Architecture.) <u>Report of Research on the Sennichi Department Store Fire.</u> (<u>Sennichi Depaato Kasai Kenkyu</u> <u>Chosa Hokokusho.</u>) 1972

- 8. 海倍北天他 「バニッフ」 『東京2部とおける地震振号A 現宅に用好報告書』 東京都防災会議: 1978、
- 9. 字倍北夫、周周亮一 「いわゆる川」香直下学如震导知情 毅、在底心理学的定位」 『東京小园語大学論集』 28, 1978.
- 10. 安倍北夫、風闻亳一 「急機漏面=5小+3人间,反応」 『棘外国語大学歸集日 29、 1979、
- 11. 守倍北关·凤周亮一 「火災バ=ッ7考」 『建築知識』 2月号、1981
- 12。秋元谭郓·太田庚昭, 『都市上災害日 学文元 1980、
- 13. 防災都市計風活成所,·MANU都市 建築研究时, 「千日デパート火災研究調查報告者」 1972.

A-3

- 14. Fujiyama, Yoshio et al The Behaviors of Injured Persons in Earthquake Emergency: A Research on the Behaviors of Injured Persons in the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake Emergency. (Jishinji ni okeru Fushosha no Kodo.) in <u>The Study of Sociology</u> (<u>Shakaigaku Kenkyu</u>.), Tohoku University 1979
- 15. Hirose, Hirotada et al Panic---The Day of Rebirth of the Aesop's Fables. (Panic---Aesop no Guwa ga Yomigaeru Hi.) in Ushio, September, 1978
- 16. Hirose, Hirotada A Study of Evacuation Behavior in the Case of the Volcanic Eruption of Mt.Usu. (Saigai to Jumin no Hinan Kodo.) in <u>The Earthquake Prediction</u> <u>Warning and Social Responses.</u> (Jishin Yochi to Shakaiteki <u>Hanno.</u>) edited by Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), University of Tokyo Press, 1979
- 17. Hirose, Hirotada (ed.) <u>Social Scientific Approach to</u> <u>Disasters</u>. (<u>Saigai eno Shakaikagakuteki</u> <u>Approach</u>.) Shinyosha, Tokyo 1981
- 18. Horige, Kazuya and Hiroshi Oura The Cognition of the Damages, Caused by the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake, and the Corresponding Behaviors with It. (Jishin Higai no Ninchi to Taio Kodo.) in <u>The Study of Sociology</u> (<u>Shakai-gaku Kenkyu.</u>), Tohoku University 1979

14.藤ム嘉天 他 「地震時にかける負傷者の分動」 『社会学研究』 38, 東北社会学研究会、1979.

- 15. 広瀬弘忠 他 「バーック イソップへ高話が鮮3日」 『潮日 タ月号、1978、
- 16. 広瀬弘忠 「災害」は民、避難行動」 『忱震予知と花念的反応日 東大学·新闻研究所(編) 東大学士版会、 1929.
- 17. 広瀬弘忠 (編) 『受害na 社会科学的アプロ-4』 新曜社、 1981、
- 18. 坻モーゼ、大浦宏, 「地震被害。認知と対応什動」 『社会学研究日 38. 東北社会学研究会、1979、

A-4

- 19. Ikeda, Kenichi et al <u>The Study of the Responses</u> <u>to Earthquake Prediction:</u> <u>Part II.</u> (Zoku Jishin Yochi Joho eno <u>Taio</u>.) Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho.), University of Tokyo. 1980
- 20. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Study for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster:</u> <u>How Do Tokyo Residents Think</u> <u>About and Prepare Against an</u> <u>Earthquake Disaster? Vol.1</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Tomin wa Dou Kangae Dou</u> <u>Sonaeteiruka? Dai 1-ho.</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1965
- 21 Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Research for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster:</u> <u>How Do Companies, Schools,</u> <u>and Neighborhoods Respond to</u> <u>an Earthquake Disaster? Vol.2</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Kigyo, Gakko, Chiiki wa Ikani</u> <u>Taisho Sureba Yoika? Dai 2-ho.</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1966
- 22. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Research for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster:</u> <u>How Should Tokyo Residents</u> <u>Respond to an Earthquake</u> <u>Disaster in Underground Shopping</u> <u>Malls or on Bustling Streets?</u> <u>Vol.3.</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u>

19. 池田謙一 伏 『捷·世震和街報への対応』 東京大学·新闻研究析。 1980.

20. 警備心理学研究会. 『大震災対策のEめの心理学的 調査研究・都民にどう考え. ふう備えているか、 オノ 報日 驚視方、 1965.

- 21. 警備心理学研究会. 「大震災対策。ための心理学的 調香研究・企業、学校、世域 は如何に対処すればよ、か、 打2報日 警視庁、 1966、
- 22. 馨備心理学研究会。 『大震災対策・ENの心理学的 調査研究・外ム時。都民は どう対処すべまか、 する報日 警視方. 1967.

<u>Gaishutsuji no Tomin wa Dou</u> <u>Taisho Subekika? Dai 3-ho</u>.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1967

23. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake Disaster: Drivers' Consciousness and Responses to an Earthquake Disaster. Vol 4. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu: Daishinsai ni taisuru Jidosha Untensha no Ishiki to Kodo. Dai 4-ho.)Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1969

24. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Agaist Earthquake Disaster: On Evacuation <u>Behaviors. Vol.5.</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Hinan Kodo ni Tsuite. Dai 5-ho.</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1970</u>

- 25. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological Research</u> for Countermeasures Against Earth-<u>quake Disaster: Earthquake and Human</u> <u>Behaviors.</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Jishin to Ningen Kodo</u>.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1971
- 26. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological Research</u> for Countermeasures Against Earthquake Disaster: Evacuation Behavior to the Designated Evacuation Places <u>Vol.6</u>. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno

23. 警備心理学研究会 『大塞受対策 ヘ F め ヘ バ理学的 調査研究・大塞災 レ対 む 自動 車重転者、意 識 と 付 動、 オム 報、団 確視方. 1969.

- 24. 쭇備心理学研究会. 『犬霧災対策のEXの心理学的 調査研究・避難行事につい ス. オケ報日 馨視方. 1970.
- 25. 馨備に理営研究会. 『大震災対策 AモXA に理学的 調査研究・地震 * 人间 行 第日 発現方、 1971
- 26. 馨備心理学研究会、 『大震災対策のための心理学的 調香研究・指定避難場析

A-6

Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu: Shitei Hinanbasho eno Hinan Kodo. Dai 6-ho.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1971

27. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake Disaster: The Community Organization for the Prevention of Disaster, Vol.7. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu: Chiiki Bosai Soshiki ni kansuru Chosa, Dai 7-ho.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1972

28. Keibi Shiñrigaku Xenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Research for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster:</u> <u>Tokyo Citizens' Expectations</u> <u>for Police. Vol.8.</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Keisatsu Katsudo ni taisuru</u> <u>Tomín no Kitai. Dai 8-ho.</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1973

- 29. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) On the Fire of Kumamoto Taiyo Department Store. (Kumamoto Taiyo Depaato Kasai ni kansuru Keibi Shinrigakuteki Chosa.) Mimeographed by Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1973
- 30.Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Research for Countermeasures</u>

入の遊離行動, 方の報日 登週方, 1901.

27. 警備だ理学研究会. 『大震災対策のをめのだ理学的 調査研究・地域防災組織に ||実わ調査、オク報日 ||奪現方. 1972.

- 28. 警備心理学研究会、 『大電災対策のEDA 心理学的 諸盾研究·聲奈活動E対する 都民a期待、 ネ8報』 聲視方. 1973.
- 29. 馨備心理營研究念. 「熊本大洋玩・ト火災に囲れ 馨備心理營的調查研究」 發現介. 1973:
- 30. 簪備心理学研究会 『大審笑対策 o E b o 心理学的 調査研究・交通 r 肉 古 調

A--7

Against Earthquake Disaster: The Traffic Conditions. Vol.9. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu: Kohtsu ni kansuru Chosa. Dai 9-ho.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1974

- 31. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Research for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster:</u> <u>The Drivers from the Outside</u> <u>of Tokyo. Vol.10.</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Jidosha Untensha no Ishiki</u> <u>Chosa. Dai 10-ho.</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1975
- 32. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Research for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster:</u> <u>People in High Rise Buildings.</u> <u>Vol.11.</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Saigaiji ni okeru Koso Biru</u> <u>Riyosha no Ishiki Chosa. Dai</u> <u>11-ho.</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1976
- 33. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake Disaster: Residents of the Areas More Vulnerable to Earthquake. Vol.12. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu: Daijishin ni Mottomo Kiken to Sareta Chiiki deno Ishiki Chosa. Dai 12-ho.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1977

青. 子9報日

- 警視行. 1974.
- 31. 警備心理学研究会、 『大震災対策 a Feb a 心理学的 調査研究・自動車運転者 a 意識調査、 オ/o 報日 壅視穴、 1976.

- 32. 馨備心理导研究会、 『大震災対策 a FE かの心理学的 調香研究・災害時にかける高 層ビル利用者。意識調香、 テル 報日 警視介. 1926
- 33. 警備心理營研完会、 『大震災対策のためへ心理学的 調査研究・大地震に最も足 険とされた地域でへ意識 調香、 オノン報目 警視方、 ノタフフ

- 34. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) <u>Report on the Psychological</u> <u>Research for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster:</u> <u>Responses to an Earthquake</u> <u>Prediction Warning. Vol.13.</u> (<u>Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno</u> <u>Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu:</u> <u>Jishin Yochi Keiho Hatsureiji</u> <u>ni okeru Kodo Yosoku. Dai 13-ho.</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1978
- 35. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake Disaster: Drivers' Responses to an Earthquake Prediction Warning. Vol. 14. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu: Keikai Sengen Hatsureiji ni okeru Jidosha Untensha no Ishiki to Kodo. Dai 14-ho.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board. (Keishi-Cho), 1979
- 36. Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake Disaster: Railway and Subway Stations Under an Earthquake Warning. Vol.15. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu: Keikai Sengen Hatsureiji ni okeru Tonai Kakueki deno Jitai Yosoku. Dai 15-ho.) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1980
- 37. Keishi-Cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board) A Round Table Talk by Japanese Engineers on Their Experiences of the Managua Earthquake. (Managua Jishin---Taikensha o Kakomu Zadankai Kiroku.)

- 34. 馨備心理学研究会、 『大震災対策のもめへ心理学的 調香研究・地震や知警報発 令時における計動予測、オ 13 報日 馨祖介、 1978.
- 35. 警備心理学研究会. 『大審奨対策 a もかか心理学的 調査研究・警戒音言発令時 に おけら自動車運転者。意識 b 行動. ティル報日 驚視方. ィタ29

36、警備心理学研究会、 『大震災対策のもめの心理学的 調査研究・馨武宣言発令時 にかける郡内名駅での単態テ 測. オバ報日 馨視方、 1980、

37. 馨視介 「マナグア 世震・体験者を 国む座談会記録」 1823.

A-9

Mimeographed by Tokyo Metro-Politan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1973

- 38. Kita Kuyakusho (Kita Ward Office) Survey of the Awareness of the People in Kita Ward about a Major Earthquake. (Daijishin ni kansuru Kita Kumin no Ishiki Chosa.) Kita Ard Office (Kita Kuyakusho), Tokyo 1974
- 39. Kugihara, Naoki et al Experimental Study of Escape Behavior in a Simulated Panic Situation. (Mogi Hisai Jokyo ni okeru Hinan Kodo Rikigaku ni kansuru Jikkenteki Kenkyu (I). in <u>The Japanese Journal of</u> <u>Experimental Social Psychology</u> (Jikken Shakai Shinrigaku Kenkyu), Vol.20, No.1, 1980
- 40. Mirai Kohgaku Kenkyusho (Institute for Future Technology) <u>Reliability and Effectiveness</u> of Actions for Earthquake Disaster <u>Prevention.</u> (<u>Toshi no Bosaitaisei no Shinraisei</u> <u>Yukosei ni kansuru Kenkyu.</u>) 1979
- 41. Murakami, Suminao <u>Earthquake and Cities</u>. (Jishin to Toshi) Nikkei Shinsho, Tokyo 1973
- 42. Nakano, Takamasa Problems in the Mitigation and Prevention of Earthquake Disaster. (Shinsai Yobo no Kadai.) in <u>Comprehensive Urban Studies</u> (<u>Sogo Toshi Kenkyu</u>), No.2, Tokyo Metropolitan University 1978
- 43. Nakano, Takamasa and Ryoichi Kazama Studies on Human Behavior in Disasters.
 (Saigai Kodo Kenkyu) in <u>Comprehensive Urban Studies</u> (<u>Sogo Toshi Kenkyu</u>), No.2, Tokyo Metropolitan University 1978

- 38、北已役阶、 『大世憲に国的北巴氏本蕙 識調查已 北已役祈、1974、
- 39. 針原直樹 他. 「模擬被災状況にかける避難 行動力学に用かる実験的研究 (I).」 『実験社会心理学研究』 オンをオノ号、1980:
- 40. 未来工学研究前. 「都市。防災体制。信頼性、有勤 性に国际研究日 1979
- 41. 村上處直. 『地震』都市』 日経新者. 1973.
- 42. 中野尊正. 「震災予防。課題」 『統合都市研究』 オン号、 1978、
- 43. 中野尊正: 風周亮一. 「災害行動研究」 『総合都市研究』 オン号、1978.

A-10
- 44. Nakano, Takamasa et al Systematization of Research Methods on Accute Distortions of Urban Structures and Functions in Earthquake Disasters. (Shinsaiji ni okeru Toshi no Kozo to Kino no Kyuhen ni Kansuru Kekyu Hoho no Taikeika.) in <u>Comprehensive Urban Studies</u> (<u>Sogo Toshi Kenkyu)</u>, No.1 Tokyo Metropolitan University 1977
- 45. Nihon Kenchiku Gakkai, Tohoku Shibu (Research Committee of the Miyagiken Oki Earthquake, 1978, Architechtural Institute of Japan, Tohoku Branch) <u>Report on the Investigations into the Actual Conditions Caused by the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake. (1978 Miyagiken Oki Jishin Saigai no Jittai) Sendai, Japan 1979</u>
- 46. Ohta, Hideaki <u>Techniques to Survive Earthquakes</u>. (Daijishin ni Ikinokoru Ho) Tokyo Sport Newspaper Co. (Tokyo Sport Shimbunsha), Tokyo 1977
 - 47. Okabe, Keizo et al <u>An Analysis of Individual and</u> <u>Group Responses to the So-Called</u> <u>After-Shock Information.</u> (Jishin Joho no Dentatsu to <u>Jumin no Hanno)</u> Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), University of Tokyo 1978
- 48. Okabe, Keizo et al The Earthquake Prediction Warning and the Social Responses, Part II (Zoku Jishin Yochi to Shakaiteki Hanno) Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), University of Tokyo 1981

44. 中野尊正 他. 「震災時における都市の構造と 機能、急変に困む研究方法 人体系化」 『読合都市研究』 創刊号、1827.

45. 日本建築学会·東北支部. 『*28 军城県沖地震災害。実 態』 1829.

- 46. 太田英昭. 『大地震に生ま残る法』 東マホンツ新闻社. 1977.
- 47. 周部漫三 四 『把零情報《伝達と住民 《页記』 東京大学·新闻研究析、 1928.
- 48. 岡部慶三他 『続·地震予知と社会的反応』 東京大学新岡研究所(編) 東京大学出版会 1981

- 49. Okabe, Keizo et al 49 Report on Survey Research on the Attitude of Tokyo Residents Toward the Prospective Earthquake and the Prediction Warning. (Saigai ni kansuru Tomin Ishiki Chosa). in The Earthquake Prediction Warning and the Social Responses (Jishin Yochi to Shakaiteki Hanno.) edited by Institute Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), The University of Tokyo Press 1979
- 50. Okabe, Keizo et al <u>Report of the Survey Research</u> <u>on People's Responses to an</u> <u>Earthquake Prediction Warning</u>. (Jishin Yochi Joho eno Taio.) Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), University of Tokyo 1979
- 51. Okabe, Keizo et al Responses to TV News "Earthquake Warnings". (Keikai Sengen Hodo wa Donoyouni Uketorareruka.) in Tokyo Daigaku Shimbun Kenkyusho Kiyo, No.28, University of Tokyo 1980
- 52. Okabe, Keizo et al <u>A Disaster Warning and Responses</u> of Residents: A Study of Evacuation <u>Behavior During a Warehouse Fire in</u> <u>Ohbu City.</u> (Saigai Keiho to Jumin no Taio.) Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), University of Tokyo 1981
- 53. Okabe, Keizo et al <u>A Study on the Behavior of</u> <u>Pedestrians in an Underground</u> <u>Shopping Mall in Tokyo and Their</u> <u>Attitudes Toward an Earthquake</u> <u>Disaster.</u> (Tokyo Eki Yaesu Chikagai no <u>Tsukoryo Oyobi Chikagai Riyosha</u> <u>no Jittai</u>.) Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), University of Tokyo 1981

- 49.) 用部屢三 池 「災害日用する都民意識 調查」 『地震予知上社会的反応』 東京学、新闻研究所(編) 東京学会版会。 1929.
 - 50. 周部慶三 他 『她露千知 猜報 Aa 対応』 東京大学·新闻研究试, 1979.
 - 51. 周部慶三 化 「替我宣言報道はどのように受け 上られるか」 『東京大学新闻研究所紀要日 」8. 1980、
 - 52. 周部陵 三 他 『災害警報」住民。対応山 東京大学、新闻研究前. 1981
- 53. 岡部凝三他 『東京駅八重州地下街。亟け 量るび地下街和田君。実態』 東京大学、新闻研究所. 1981.

- 54. Saigai Kodo Kagaku Kenkyukai (Society for the Behavioral Science of Disaster) <u>A Psychological Analysis of</u> <u>Evacuation Behavior in the Case</u> of the Great Sakata Fire. (Sakata Taika ni okeru Hinan Kodo no Shinrigakuteki Bunseki.) Tokyo 1978
- 55. Sako, Shuichi et al Human Responses to Emergencies. (Kinkyu Jitai ni okeru Ningen no Hanno ni kansuru Chosa Kenkyu.) A paper presented at the 92nd Meeting of Kansai Psychological Society.
- 56. Sendai Toshi Kagaku Kenkyukai (Sendai Research Committee of Urban Sciences) <u>The Comprehensive Summary and Assessment of Empirical Studies on the Miyagiken Oki Earthquake.</u> (<u>Miyagiken Oki Jishin Saigai</u> <u>ni kansuru Sho-Chosa no Sogoteki</u> <u>Bunseki to Hyoka.</u>) Sendai, Japan 1979
- 57. Shimbun Kenkyusho (Institute of Journalism and Communication), Tokyo Daigaku (University of Tokyo) (ed.) <u>The Earthquake Prediction Warning</u> and the Social Responses, Vol.2 (<u>Zoku Jishin Yochi to Shakaiteki</u> <u>Hanno</u>.) The University of Tokyo Press, 1981
- 58. Taga, Yasushi et al A Statistical Study on the Diffusion of Information: The Process Through Which Rumors Originated and Spread in a Disaster Area --- in the Case of the Matsushiro Earthquake. (Joho no Dentatsu Kiko ni kansuru Tokeiteki Kenkyu: Saigaiji ni okeru Joho no Tsutawarikata---Matsushiro Jishin no Baai ni tsuite.) Institute of Statistical Mathematics (Tokei Suri Kenkyusho), Tokyo 1967

54. 災害 计朝科学 研究会. 『酒田天火 ド不叶3 避難计事 の心理学的分析 四 1978.

- 56. 仙台都市科学研究会. 『宮城県沖城震 に国村3 諸調 有。統合的分析上評価日 1979.
- 57. 新闻研究前·東京大学(编) 『読 地震寻知 : 社会的反応』 東京大学出版会。1981
- 58. 多質保売 他 『盾報&伝蓮機構に風形統計 的研究・災害時にかける/盾報。 伝わりす(松代地震の場合)に いて、日 統計数理研究所、 1967.

- 59. Tohoku University, '78 Miyagiken Oki Jishin Saigai Chosa Kenkyukai (Research Committee of '78 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake.) <u>Studies on the Damages by and</u> <u>People's Responses to the</u> <u>Miyagiken Oki Earthquake.</u> ('78 Miyagiken Oki Jishin ni okeru Jumin to-no Taio oyobi <u>Higai no Chosa Kenkyu.</u>) Tohoku University, 1980
- 60. Tokyo-To Bosai Kaigi (Committee of Disaster Prevention, Tokyo Metropolitan Government) <u>An Animal Experiment on</u> <u>Evacuation Behavior in Disasters.</u> (<u>Saigaiji no Hinan Kodo ni</u> <u>kansuru Dobutsu Jikken</u>.) Tokyo 1973
- 61. Tokyo Shobo-Cho (Tokyo Fire Department) <u>Research on Obstructive Factors</u> to the Fire Fighting Activities in Underground Shopping Malls. (Jishinji Chikagai no Shobo Katsudo Sogai Yoin ni kansuru Kenkyu Hokokusho.) Tokyo 1980
- 62. Yasuda, Takashi and Yasuyuki Sato Some Problems of the Damages of Residential Lands-Houses and in Its Repairing Process. (Takuchi Kaoku Higai to Sono Fukkyu Katei ni okeru Sho-Mondai.) in <u>The Study of Sociology</u> (<u>Shakaigaku Kenkyu</u>), Vol.38 Tohoku University 1979

- 59. 東北大学·'78 宫城栗沖巡察 华宇朝百研究会。
 - ▶·28宮破景沖地震にあける 住民等。対応るひ~被害。 調香研究日 東北大学、1980

60. 東京都防災会議。 「災害時、避難行動に国する 動物実験日 1973.

- 61. 東京消防介. 『观震時 地下街《消防活 家阳等穿图:图下3 研究報告 書品 1980
- 62. 字田尚·佐藤康介 「宅旭·家屋被害上之。寝旧温程 ド不叶》諸同题」 『社会学研究』 38. 東北社会学研究会. 1979.

LIST B. MATERIALS WRITTEN IN ENGLISH

.

1.	Abe, 1972	Kitao "Rumor Analysis in the Niigata Earthquake" in <u>Proceedings</u> of Japan United States Disaster Research Seminar, September <u>11-15, 1972</u> . Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State University, pp. 166-172.
2.	Abe, 1976	Kitao "The Behavior of Survivors and Victims in a Japanese Nightclub Fire" in <u>Mass Emergencies</u> 1: 119-124.
3.	Abe, 1978	Kitao "Levels of Trust and Reaction to Various Sources of Information in Catastrophic Situations ".E. L. Quarantelli (ed.) <u>Disasters: Theory and Research</u> . Sage: Beverly Hills, California, pp. 147-158.
4.	Abe, 1980	Kitao "The Trend of Research on Disaster." A paper presented at the U.S. Japan Meeting, Tokyo, December 1980.
5.	АЪе,	Kitao "The Psychological Analysis of the Evacuating Behavior at the Great Sakata Fire." Unpublished paper.
6.	Abe,	Kitao "A Study of the Diffusion of and Reactions to a Rumor about a Future Earthquake in Kita Ward, Tokyo." Unpublished paper.
7.	Akimoto, 1972	Ritsuo "Power Structure of Local Government in Emergencies" in Proceedings of Japan United States Disaster Research Seminar, September 11-15, 1972. Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State University, pp. 196-207.
8.	Akimoto, 1978	Ritsuo "Rumor and Organizational Responses in the Izu Oshima Earthquake of 1978." A paper presented at the 9th World Congress of Sociology, Uppsala, Sweden, August 17, 1978.
9.	Akimoto, 1981	Ritsuo "Some Aspects of Earthquake Prediction in Japan." A paper presented at the Third International Conference: The Social Economic Aspects of Earthquake and Planning to Mitigate Their Impacts, Bled, Yugoslavia, June 29 - July 2, 1981.
10.	Doboku Kenky 1978	yusho (Research Institute of Public Works) <u>Preliminary Report of Investigations on the Relief</u> <u>and Rehabilitation in the Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake</u> <u>of 1978</u> . Technical Memorandum of Research Institute of Public Works, No. 1344, Ministry of Construction, Tokyo.

11. Hirose, Hirotada 1979 "A Survey on Earthquake Anxiety and Emergency Behavior." Unpublished paper. 12. Hirose, Hirotada "Volcanic Eruption and Local Politics in Japan" in Mass 1979 Emergencies 4: 53-62. 13. Hirose. Hirotada 1980 "A Comparison of Japanese and U.S. Disaster Response Sets Under Threat of a Major Earthquake." A paper presented at the U.S.-Japan Meeting, Tokyo, December 1980. 14. Hirose. Hirotada et al 1981 "The Closeness of Neighborhood Relations and Coping with Natural Calamities: The Impact of a Volcanic Eruption on Japanese Farm Villages." Unpublished paper. 15. Hirose, Hirotada 1981 "Community Reconstruction and Functional Change Following Disaster." Unpublished paper. 16. Ikeda. Kenichi 1981 "Warnings of Disaster and Evacuation Behavior." Unpublished paper. 17. Kisho-Cho (Japan Meteorological Agency) 1963 The Report on the Tsunami of the Chilean Earthquake, 1960. Technical Report of the Japan Meteorological Agency, No. 26, 1963. 18. Matsumura, Takeo "Socio-Economic Impact of Earthquake Prediction in Tohkai 1980 Area." A paper presented at the U.S.-Japan Meeting, Tokyo, December 1980. 19. Mikami, Shunji "Awareness of Earthquake Threat and Human Adjustment: A 1981 Comparison of Survey Data Between the United States and Japan." 20. Mirai Kohgaku Kenkyusho (Institute for Future Technology) "Interim Report on the Results of the Questionnaire Survey 1978 on the Earthquake Which Hit the Sea Near Izu Oshima, Shizuoka Prefecture, 1978." 21. Misumi, Juji 1980 "A Study on Decision Making and Leadership in an Emergency Situation." A paper presented at the U.S.-Japan Meeting, Tokyo, December 1980.

22.	Nakano, 1976	Takamasa "A Note on Land Subsidence in Japan" in <u>Geographical Reports</u> of Tokyo Metropolitan University, No. 11, pp. 147-161.
23.	Nakano, 1980	Takamasa "Earthquake Damage, Damage Prediction, and Countermeasures in Tokyo" in <u>Geographical Reports of Tokyo Metropolitan</u> <u>University</u> , Nos. 14/15, pp. 141-153.
24.	Nakano, 1980	Takamasa "Recent Characteristics of Flood Disasters in Japan" in The National Geographical Journal of India, 26, Part 1 and Part 2, (March/June), pp. 1-16.
25.	Nakano,	Takamasa "Differing Degree of Danger Associated with Earthquake Dis- aster." Unpublished paper.
26.	Nakano,	Takamasa "Methodological Systematization of Anthropogenic Trans- formation of Natural Ecosystem." Unpublished paper.
27.	Nakano,	Takamasa "Natural Enviornment as Histrico-Geographical System." Unpublished paper.
28.	Nakasata,	Yoshimasa and Kazuo Shimada "On the Construction of Panic Potential in Tokyo." Unpublished paper.
29.	Ohta, 1972	Hideaki "Evacuating Characteristics of Tokyo Citizens" in <u>Proceedings</u> of Japan United States Disaster Research Seminar, September 11-15, 1972: Organizational and Community Responses to <u>Disasters</u> . Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State University, pp. 175-183.
30.	0kabe, 1980	Keizo, Shunji Mikami and Hirotado Hirose "Earthquake Warning, Rumor Transmission, and "Panic": A Case Study." Unpublished Paper.
31.	Shimada, 1972	Kazuo "Attitudes toward Disaster Defense Organizations and Volunteer Activities in Emergencies" in Proceedings of Japan United States Disaster Research Seminar, September 11-15, 1972: Organizational and Community Responses to Disasters. Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State Uni- versity, pp. 208-217.
32.	Shimada,	Kazuo and Ichiro Souma "Prediction of Human Behavior Upon Hearing an Earthquake Prediction." Unpublished paper.

33.	Sofue, 1972	Takao "A Japanese Perspective: Japanese Reactions to Disaster as One Aspect of National Character" in <u>Proceedings of</u> Japan United States Disaster Research Seminar, September <u>11-15, 1972: Organizational and Community Responses to</u> <u>Disasters</u> . Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State University, pp. 257-263.
34.	Taga, 1972	Yasushi "A Probability Model of Rumor Transmission" in <u>Proceedings</u> of Japan United States Disaster Research Seminar, September 11-15, 1972: Organizational and Community Responses to Dis- <u>asters</u> . Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State University, pp. 218-232.
35.	Takeshita, 1980	Toshihide "Social Impact of Earthquake Hazard in the Case of Miyagi, June 12, 1978." A paper presented at the U.SJapan Meeting, Tokyo, December 1980.
36.	Takuma, 1972	Teketoshi "Immediate Responses at Disaster Sites" in <u>Proceedings of</u> Japan United States Disaster Research Seminar, September 11-15, 1972: Organizational and Community Responses to <u>Disasters</u> . Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State Univer- sity, pp. 184-195.
37.	Takuma, 1978	Teketoshi "Human Behavior in the Event of Earthquakes," E. L. Quarantelli (ed.) <u>Disasters:</u> Theory and Research. Sage: Beverly Hills, California, pp. 159-172.
38.	Yamamoto, 1981	Yasumasa "An Inductive Theory of Interorganizational Coordination in Crisis." Disaster Research Center, Preliminary Paper #71. Disaster Research Center, The Ohio State University.
39.	No Author 1978	Interim Report on Izuoshima Earthquake, Institute for Future Technology, Tokyo, Japan.

LIST C. MISCELLANEOUS MATERIALS.

 Bureau of City Planning, Tokyo Metropolitan Government. (Tokyo-To Toshi Keikaku-Kyoku) <u>Planning of Tokyo,1978</u> (Shuto <u>no Seibi</u>) Tokyo Metropolitan Government, 1978.

1. 東京都 都市計画局, 『首都 · 整備』 1978.

The general overlook of disaster plannings in Tokyo areas is available in English. See "Urban Disaster Prevention Projects" on page 24 and 25, and "Development of Fortified Fireproof Shelter Bases in Koto Delta District" on page 26 and 27.

- 2. Committee of Disaster Prevention, Ohta Ward, Tokyo. (Tokyo-To Ohta-Ku Bosai Kaigi.) <u>Disaster Preparedness and</u> <u>Emergency Planning Part I:</u> <u>Basic Plans. (Tokyo-To Ohta-Ku</u> <u>Chiiki Bosai Keikaku : Kihon</u> <u>Keikaku-Hen.) 1977</u>
- 3. Committee of Disaster Prevention, Ohta Ward, Tokyo. (Tokyo-To Ohta-Ku Bosai Kaigi.) <u>Disaster Preparedness and Emergency Planning Part II:</u> <u>Details</u>. (<u>Tokyo-To Ohta-Ku</u> <u>Chiiki Bosai Keikaku : Shiryo-Hen</u>.) 1977
- 4. Committee of Disaster Prevention, Setagaya Ward, Tokyo. (Setagaya-Ku Bosai Kaigi) <u>Disaster Preparedness and Emergency Planning. (Tokyo-To Setagaya-Ku Chiiki Bosai Keikaku</u>), 1977
- 5. Committee of Disaster Prevention, Tokyo Metropolitan Government. (Tokyo-To Bosai Kaigi) <u>Disaster Preparedness and</u> <u>Emergency Planning, Earthquake.</u> (Tokyo-To Chiiki Bosai Keikaku, <u>Shinsai-Hen</u>.) 1977
- 6. Committee of Disaster Prevention, Tokyo Metropolitan Government. (Tokyo-To Bosai Kaigi.) <u>Disaster Preparedness and</u> <u>Emergency Planning : Details.</u> (Tokyo-To Chiiki Bosai Keikaku : Shiryo-Hen) 1977

- 2. 東京都大田已防災会議。 『東京都大田已他域防災計画・ 基本計画编』 1977.
- 3. 東京都大田已防災会議、 『東京都大田已地域防災計画・ 資料論』 1977.
- 4. 世田后已防災会議、 『東京都在日石已地域防災計画』 1827.
- 5. 東京都防災会議. 『東京都地域防災計画・震 災 編』 1927:
- 6. 東京都 防災会議、 『東京都叱國防災計画・資 料編 山 1927

- 7. The Fire Council. (Shobo Shingikai) <u>Report on the Earthquake-</u> <u>Disaster-Measures in Tokyo</u> <u>Area.</u> (<u>Tokyo Chiho ni okeru Tai-</u> <u>Shinkasai Taisaku ni kansuru</u> <u>Toshin.</u>) 1970
- 8. The Fire Council. (Shobo Shingikai.) <u>The Outline of the Report on</u> <u>the Earthquake-Disaster-</u> <u>Measures in Tokyo Area.</u> (<u>Tokyo Chiho ni okeru Tai-</u> <u>Shinkasai Taisaku ni kansuru</u> <u>Toshin no Gaiyo</u>.) 1970
- 9. The Prime Minister's Office. (Sori-Fu) <u>An Outlook of Anti-Disaster</u> <u>Measures in 1968</u>. (<u>Showa 43 Nendo ni oite</u> <u>Bosai ni kanshite totta Sochi</u> <u>no Gaikyo</u>.) 1968
- 10. The Prime Minister's Office. (Sori-Fu.) <u>Anti-Disaster Plan in 1970</u>. (Showa 45 Nendo ni oite Jisshi <u>Subeki Bosai ni kansuru Keikaku</u>.) 1970
- 11. The Prime Minister's Office.
 (Sori-Fu)
 Fire- and Earthquake-Prevention.
 (Shobo Jishin.)
 in the Public Opinion Polls (
 Gekkan Yoron Chosa) April, 1979
- 12. Fire Defense Agency (Shobo-Cho) <u>Compendium of Disaster-Related</u> <u>Laws.</u> (<u>Bosai Roppo</u>) Zenkoku Kajo Horei Shuppan, 1978
- 13. Tokyo Fire Department. (Tokyo Shobo-Cho) Earthquake: How Do Organizations Respond to It? Gas, Electricity, Railway, Subway, and Highway. (Jishin: Sonotoki Jigyosho wa Dou Kodo suru.) 1978

7. 浦防署議会.

『東京地方(風東地方南部)にか は3 大震火災対策に国 羽 答中日 1920

- 8. 消防審議会. 『東京地方(周東南部)にかける 「震火災対策に風する客申の概 零日 1920
- 9. 統理府 『昭和43年度において防災に凍 にといに措置、航沢日 1968
- 10. 続理府. 『昭和45年度において実施すべき 防災に関羽計風』 1970
- 11. 維理府 (窃) 「消防・地震」 「月刊世論調査」 4月、 1979.
- 12. 滴 防 庁. 『防災六法』 〈掴の陈法令女版、 /978.
- 13. 東京消防庁. 『北震: シュレモ事葉前はどう行動する. 一灯、電気、鉄道(地下鉄)、高速道路回 1978.

14. Tokyo Metropolitan Government. (Tokyo-To Kensetsu-Kyoku) Urban Redevelopment Projects. (Shigaichi Saikaihatsu Jigyo.) 1978 14.東京都達設局. 「市街世再開発華葉」 1928.

This pamphlet provide an outlook of the anti-disaster urban development projects in Tokyo.

15. Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board. (Keishi-Cho) Rescue 110 ---Rescue Squad of the Metropolitan Police Board. 1977 15. 琴視庁. 「レスキュー R110」 1977.

- 16. Tokyo Fire Department. 1
 (Tokyo Shobo-Cho)
 How to Make Disaster Planning.
 (Bosai Keikaku no Tatekata.)
 1972
- 16. 東京消防庁, 『防災計画、EZ方日 1972

 I.Material.
 Iza to iutoki Dou Nigeruka (How to Survive a Disaster: The Behavioral Science of Disaster)

 Author:
 Abe, Kitao

 Nihon Songai Hoken Kyokai (Japanese Association of Property Insurance), 1973

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: Not specified

III. Table of Content.

. .

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions.).

Emphasizing tragic consequences of panic, the author offered some ideas to control panic in emergency situations. Among them are "Fool-Proof" and "Fail-Proof." Fool-Proof means that facilities or equipment should be devised so that everybody can make use of them even if those people are mentally and physically handicapped. Fail-Proof means that alternative applications, methods, or equipment has been provided.

Most of contents overlap with <u>Panic no Shinri (Psychology of Panic)</u> by the same author.

Chapter 1 - Panic: Cases of the Ebino Earthquake, the Niigata Earthquake, the Tokachioki Earthquake, the Los Angeles Earthquake, and the Osaka, Sennichi Department Store Fire

Chapter 2 - Astonishment and Fear

- 1. Temporary Loss of One's Mind
- 2. Fear. Eruption of Violent Actions
- 3. Being Calm; Is It Possible?
- 4. Not Being Calm, but Recovering from Fright
- 5. Assume a Certain Emergency Role

Chapter 3 - Emergency Responses

- 1. Latent Anxiety about Disasters
- 2. Effectiveness of Customary Responses to Earthquake

Chapter 4 - Responses to Fire

1. Fright of Fire 2. "Fool-Proof" and "Fail-Proof"

Chapter 5 - Panicky Responses to Emergencies

1. The Crowd Involves People

- 2. Panic in Underground Shopping Mall
- 3. Stories Regarding the Osaka, Sennichi Department Store Fire
- 4. Decisions to Escape

Chapter 6 - Evacuation: Its Dynamics

- 1. Emergency Responses and Evacuation
- 2. Determinants of Evacuation
- 3. Facilitative Factors of Evacuation
- 4. Obstrctive Factors of Evacuation
- 5. Information and Crowds: Extrinsic Factors of Evacuation
- 6. Mass Evacuation in the Los Angeles Earthquake
- 7. Time Prior to Evacuation
- 8. Distance to an Evacuation Place
- 9. Removal of Valuables
- Life in Shelters: Family Functions
 Life in Shelters: Problems and Helping Behavior

Chapter 7 - Information and Rumor: Double Edged Sword

- 1. Functions of Rumor
- 2. Information as a Determinant of Panic
- 3. The Theory of Marginal Utility of a Transistor Radio

- 4. Uses and Effects of Information
- 5. Rumor
- 6. Emergence and Growth of Rumor
- 7. Credence of Rumor

Chapter 8 - Traffic Jam

- 1. What Happens to Cars?
- Traffic Paralysis and the Secondary Disaster
 Among Drivers the Lack of "Customary Responses" to Disaster
- 4. How to Prepare Against Traffic Panic

Chapter 9 - Organizational Breakdown of Business Firms

- 1. Leaving Workplaces
- 2. Anxiety about Family Members
- 3. Countermeasures Against Organizational Breakdown

Chapter 10 - To Avoid Panic

- 1. Disasters Created by Human Beings
- 2. What Creates Anxiety and Fright?
- 3. Panic
- 4. Behavior in Panic
- 5. To Avoid Panic
- 6. Everyday Preparation Against Sudden Disaster

I. Material.

Title:	Panic no Shinri (Psychology of Panic)
Author:	Abe, Kitao
Publisher and Year:	Kodansha, Tokyo, 1974

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: _____ Not specified

III. Table of Contents.

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

On the basis of empirical findings, the author emphasized that human factors determined the degree of disaster. Among others, panic in emergency situations is regarded as the most dreadful factor.

In the last chapter, the author provides twelve measures for avoiding panic. Some of those are:

- 1. Decrease the degree of shared fear by providing people with accurate disaster information.
- 2. Separate people into controllable groups.
- 3. Create social solidarity among people thereby decreasing competition.
- 4. Assign a specific emergency role to each person.
- 5. Educate a good emergency leader.
- 6. Be just to evacuees.
- 7. Avoid the spread of rumors by providing accurate, directive, and concrete information.

Contents

- 1. Catastrophic Damage: The Case of the Managua Earthquake and the Kumamoto Taiyo Department Store Fire
- 2. Fear and Astonishment: Escape from Fear
- 3. Emergency Response: Possibility of Adaptive Behavior
- 4. Crowds: Panic Behavior
- 5. Fear in and Underground Shopping Mall
- 6. Fire in High-Rise Buildings
- 7. Anxiety
- 8. Information and Rumor: Double Edged Sword
- 9. Mob: Madness and Confusion
- 10. To Avoid Panic

I. Material.	Sono Toki! Anata ga Leader Da (At That Moment! You Are the Leader: For Appropriate
Title:	Actions in a Disaster)
Author:	Abe, Kitao ,
Fublisher and Year:	Nihon Songai Hoken Kyokai (Japahese Associ-
-	ation of Property Insurance), 1976

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: Earthquake and Fire

III. Table of Contents.

х. · ·

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

Contents

Preface: Psychology of Disaster Prevention

Chapter 1 - Recognize That Disasters Are Ill-Natured

- 1. Check Your Preparation Against and Preconception of Disasters
- 2. Disasters Always Take Advantage of Your Weak Points
- 3. What Causes Your Optimistic Way of Thinking?
- 4. Observe and Check Your Environment with "Mother-in-law's Eyes," and Be Honest and Kind to Yourself and Others

Chapter 2 - Know the Enemy (Disasters) and Evaluate Yourself

- 1. Check Human Behaviors and Common Sense Regarding Disasters
- 2. A Major Cause of Disasters: Human Beings
- 3. Traditional Common Sense Regarding Disasters is a Fallacy
- 4. Formulate New and More Appropriate Common Sense Regarding Responses to Earthquakes

Chapter 3 - "Fool-Proof" and "Fail-Safe"

- 1. Simplicity, Plainness, Straightness, and Realism
- 2. Failure in Effectively Responding
- 3. Perfect Confusion
- 4. Epoque
- 5. Short-Sighted Perspective: Spacially
- 6. Short-Sighted Perspective: Time
- 7. Not Abstract Argument, but Concrete Argument
- 8. Self-Orientation or Selfishness
- 9. Understand the Reality

Chapter 4 - Not Being Calm, but Making You Calm as soon as Possible

- 1. Assign a Certain Emergency Role
- 2. Calmness through the Role
- 3. Assign Roles to Children
- 4. Internalize the Role
- 5. Attention not to Being Calm, but to Doing Something

Chapter 5 - One Good Turn Will Meet Another

- 1. Changing Your Viewpoint on Initial Extinguishing Activities and Emergency Traffic
- 2. Possibility of Extinguishing Sixty Percent of Fires for Yourselves
- 3. "Fail-Safe" for Voluntary Extinguishing Activities
- 4. Helping Behavior Saves You
- 5. One Good Turn Will Meet Another
- 6. Lookers-on See More than Players Do

- 7. Ill Responses by Drivers Are Fatal to Urban Areas
- 8. Open Your Houses for the Drivers
- 9. Do Not Defend, but Offend Against Disasters

Chapter 6 - Ascertain the Good Timing for Evacuation

- 1. Be Timely When Evacuating
- 2. Evacuate Earlier Rather Than Too Late
- 3. Eliminate Obstacles for Successful Evacuation
- 4. Factors Which Affect the Timing of Evacuation
- 5. Geographical Knowledge: Have an Evacuation Map in Your Head

Chapter 7 - Controlling Panic

- 1. Partition and Order of Crowd
- 2. One and One Do Not Make Two
- 3. Why Is Panic Threatening?: Physical Collision
- 4. Why Is Panic Threatening?: Circular Reaction
- 5. Density of Crowd
- 6. Conflictive Directions and Disorderly Crowd Flow
- 7. Disorderly Crowd Flow Caused by Different Speeds of Components
- 8. Acceleration and Amplification of Anxiety and Fear
- 9. Successful Control by Partition
- 10. To Create Crowd Order

Chapter 8 - You Are the Leader

- 1. Divisions of Labor and Activation of Organizations
- 2. A Determinant Factor of Crowd Behavior: Leader
- 3. Division of Labor as Crowd Partition
- 4. Trained Leaders Rather Than Spontaneous Leaders
- 5. Active Organizations Rather Than Blueprinted Organizations
- 6. Pay More Attention to Ensuring Safety
- 7. Efforts to Set Up Neighborhood Organizations
- 8. Miracle Survival from the Great Kanto Earthquake
- 9. Learning Lessons from Records or Archives of Disasters
- 10. Keep Things Necessary for Shelter Life in Your Storage Outside Your Houses

I. Material: Title:	Saigai Ji no Hinan Kodo ni Kansuru Model Jikken (Experiments on Evcauation Behavior)			
Author:	Abe, Kitao			
Publisher and Year:	in <u>Tokyo Gaikokugo Daigaku Roushu</u> , Vol. 30, pp. 233-250, 1980			
II. Study:				
(1) Agent and/or Event				
Type of Disaster:	Experiment			
Date of Occurrence: -				
Location:				
Casualties and Damage	ð:			
(2) Method				
Method in detail:	See the attached			
Date of Study:	Not mentioned			
III. Hypothesis and Findings.				

.

.

I. Experiment

- A. Subjects
 - 1. Fourth grade students in four elementary schools in Tokyo
- B. Design
 - 1. Let the subjects play a tag game.
 - a) The conditions controlled
 - (1) the degree of urgency
 - (2) the necessity of cooperation
 - (3) the avilability of disaster information



(a tagger)

- II. Findings
 - A. Experiment I
 - 1. Evacuation without a tagger (the low degree of urgency a) evacuation was smoothly accomplished

 - b) density per square meters was negatively associated with speed of human flow
 - B. Experiment II
 - 1. Evaucation with cooperative work requirement
 - a) evacuation accomplished at a slower pace
 - C. Experiment III

1. Evacuation with a tagger (the high degree of urgency a) the subjects pushed one another in passing an evaucation route and some of them fell down

- b) falling-down happened at the point after the highest density point in an evacuation route, rather than at the highest density place
- c) it did not necessarily take longer to evacuate in comparision with Experiment I.
- D. Experiment IV
 - 1. Evacuation with a tagger and a work requirement
 - a) movements of the group closer to a tagger stimulated other groups; movements
- E. Experiment V

1. Evacuation with a tagger, without any information about the time a tagger begins to chase (the high degree of urgency and no information about a crisis)

- a) when certain groups began to evacuate, all other groups rushed into an evacuation route.
- b) time and evacuation ratio showed the following curve



I.Material.	
Title:	Saigai Shinri (Psychology of Disaster), I-XII
Author:	Abe, Kitao
Publisher and Year:	in Psychology, July 1980 - October 1981, Vol. 4-8, 10-12, 14-15, 18-19
II. Agent and/or Event.	
Type of Disaster Discuss	ed: Not Specified

III. Table of Content.

See the attached

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions.).

See the attached

Twelve related articles have appeared serially in a professional journal, Psychology.

1. Three Human Factors Which Determine the Disaster (Psychology No. 4, July, 1980, pp. 72-76)

Human factors which determine disasters are (1) human responses to emergencies, (2) life styles, and (3) the idea that "I" am exceptionally free from a disaster.

 Astonishment and Fear (Psychology No. 5, August, 1980, pp. 74-78)

The necessity for "Fool-proof" and "Fail-safe" measures is emphasized.

 To Form New Customs for Disasters (Psychology No. 6, September, 1980, pp. 74-79)

Traditional knowledge or customs for protecting ourselves from disasters have already been outdated. New customs based on facts should be formed among people.

 On Carelessness I (Psychology No. 7, October, 1980, pp. 70-75)

Disasters strike our weakpoints. We should realistically recognize our weakpoints and take steps to strengthen them.

5. On Carelessness II

(<u>Psychology</u> No. 8, November, 1980, pp. 76-81)

We should keep the fear of disasters and the necessity of countermeasures in mind in our everyday lives.

 On Evacuation I (Psychology No. 10, January 1981, pp. 74-80)

The Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake and the Osaka Sennichi Department Store Fire are used to illustrate physical and psychological obstacles to evacuation.

7. On Evacuation II

(Psychology No. 11, February, 1981, pp. 72-77)

The author uses the examples of three tragic fires to indicate that four important points are necessary for safe evacuation (1) smoke rather than fire is more dangerous, (2) that people need to be guided when evacuating, (3) that windows of high-rise buildings are not necessarily the best ways to evacuate, and (4) that information is very important.

8. On Evacuation III

(Psychology No. 12, March, 1981, pp. 72-77)

Two topics relating to evacuation are discussed; (1) when people will evacuate, and (2) people's tendencies in evacuating. In the discussion on the latter topic, the author indicates seven tendencies; (1) people choose the way out they know best, (2) people run away from smoke, (3) people who are not familiar with the setting tend to blindly follow a leader, (4) people evacuate toward brighter places such as windows or the like, (5) people who recognize the sign of an "emergency exit" will safely evacuate, (6) people tend to follow other peoples' behavior, and (7) some people will shut themselves up in a room after they have been successful in escaping.

9. Urban Disaster I

(Psychology No. 14, May, 1981, pp. 78-82)

As to the factors which make urban disasters unique in comparison with disasters in non-urban areas, the author indicates these are (1) high-rise buildings, (2) automobiles, and (3) subways.

10. Urban Disaster II

(Psychology No. 15, June, 1981, pp. 79-85)

The author, focusing on an earthquake disaster, discusses the breaking down of lifeline functions as well as the way of life after disasters in urban areas.

11. Urban Disaster III

(Psychology No. 18, September, 1981, pp. 74-79)

The possible great fires after an earthquake and the large scale evacuation which would be necessary are discussed in relation to the significance of the designated evacuation areas.

12. The Flow of Crowd I

(Psychology No. 19, October, 1981, pp. 76-81)

The author discusses the mass movements which may occur in crowds and notes the relationships between the density of a crowd and its speed of movement and the tendency of many people to fall down in such situations.

I. Material: Title:	Saigaiji-no Shakaiteki Knoran (Social Disorder in a Disaster)
Author:	Abe, Kitao
Publisher and Years-	No Information
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event Type of Disester:	A. Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake B. Miyagi Ken Oki Earthquake
Date of Occurrence:	<u>A. January 14, 1978 B. June</u> 12, 1978
Location:	A. Izu Peninsula, Shizuoka Fref., Japan B. Miyagi Pref., Japan
Casualties and Damage:	B. Miyagi Frei., Japan No Information
(2) Method Method in detsil:	 (The Izu-Oshima Kinkai Earthquake) 1) Questionnaire method: Response Eate 71.3% Stratified Random Sampling (Izu area; 2,000 respondents, and Shizuoka Pref. except Izu area; 2,000 respondents) 2) Structured Interview with 1,076 people in 20 subdivided areas in Izu area. (The Miyagi Ken Oki Earthquake) Questionnaire method; 1,486 respondents
Date of Study:	February 30-March 10, 1978 - Izu-Oshima Kinkai Earthquake No Date for Miyagi-Ken Oki Earthquake

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

- Panic is subdivided into four types of behavior; 1) evacuation behavior,
 2) rush-for-shopping behavior, 3) go-home behavior, and 4) rumor.
- 2) By the factor analysis with 89 items, five dimensions which determine the people's consciousness and behaviors responding to earthquake and the earthquake warning are identified. Those are 1) the degree of damage or casualties, 2) source of information (from a relative, or from anonymous people), 3) other-oriented or self-dependent, 4) community-oriented or isolated, and 5) location (at home or distant from home).

- I. Findings for the Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake
 - A. The greater the damage
 - 1. The more information from the outside came into the community

2. The more face-to-face communications tend to be

- 3. The more other-oriented people tend to be
- B. The characteristic of the area, the degree of the damage, had the greatest effect on the occurrence of panic.

C. With the degree of the damage controlled, the major factors which affect the occurrence of panic were as follows

- 1. Source of information
 - a) the greater the number of sources, the more likely panic is to occur
- 2. Confirming behavior

a) the failure to confirm information led to panic

- 3. Anxiety
- a) the larger-the anxiety, the greater the possibility of panic 4. Sources of information
 - a) those who obtained information from their neighbors, passers-by, or relatives are more likely to panic than those who obtained information from co-workers or friends
- 5. Experiences
 - a) those who had experienced no earthquake were more likely to panic than those who had not

II. Findings for the Miyagi Ken Oki Earthquake

- A. The initial shock of the earthquake had a positive relationship with the degree of perceived social disorder.
- B. The major dysfunctions which the respondents indicated as social disorder were
 - 1. Breakdown of electric current 173 respondents 2. Suspension of water supply 92 respondents 3. Suspension of gas supply, including propane gas 74 respondents 4. Traffic jam 72 respondents 5. Debris in disorder 48 respondents 6. Lack or shortage of food or other necessary goods 47 respondents 7. Suspension of telephone communication 44 respondents

Total number of respondents = 460

C. The major items which people tried to buy after the earthquake were:

1. In the area with the high perceived disorder

- a) canned food
- b) milk
- c) juice
- d) cookies
- e) fruit
- In the area with the low perceived disorder

 a) instant food such as Cup-Noodles
 - b) candles

D. Those who were out of the home were more likely to perceive the disorder around them than those who were at home. The specific locations tend to affect their perception. Those who perceived the greater disorder are people who were	
1. On trains or in cars	23.5%
2. In a building	
a) supermarket or department store	24.9%
b) company	15.2%
c) restaurants	15.1%
d) friend's house	6.6%
e) own shop	4.3%
f) school	2.6%
3. On a road distant from home	11.8%
4. Driving a car	10.1%
4. DIIVING a Car	10.1%

.

I. Material:	Gunshu no Ryudo ni kansuru Jikkenteki Kenkyu.	
Title:	(Experiments on the Flow of Crowd)	
Author:	Abe, Kitao et al	
Publisher and Year:	Saigai Kodo Kagaku Kenkyukai (Society for the Behayioral Science of Disaster), 1976	
II. Study:		
(1) Agent and/or Event		
Type of Disaster:	Experiments	
Date of Occurrence:		
Location:	umas a may subject many second strangers and second strangers and and a second strangers and second strangers and a second strangers and a second strangers and a second strangers and a s	
Casualties and Damage:		
(2) Method		
Method in detail:	See the attached	
Date of Study:		
III. Hypothesis and Findings.		

I. Experiment

- A. Subjects: 150 fifth grade students of an elementary school
- B. Design: subjects engage in a walking race in the following setting.



Five experiments were done with various human densities per square meters (2 persons/m², 4 persons/m², 6 persons/m², and 8 persons/m²). In every case, the density per square meters at a confluence point was held constant at 8 persons/m².

- II. Findings
 - A. In the case of a right-angled turn with high density, they could not move in a proper manner. At the turning point, they turned the corner drawing a semicircular locus, with high density inside and low density outside.
 - B. In the case of a convectional flow, undulant curves were observed in both flows. The undulant curves were accompanied by different speeds at different points in the curve. This made for a flattening of the curve.
 - C. In the case of a convectional flow, movements at the middle created pressures to the edges of the group. These pressures caused many subjects to be crowded out.
 - D. In the case of a confluence toward the same direction, the movement of (A) did not draw a semicircular locus so that (B) could not smoothly join to (A) and began to weave to and fro. This failure of (B) to smoothly join and the resulting weaving caused many subjects to fall down.



I.	Material: Title:	"Panic" in <u>The Estimation of Damages in Tokyo Area by</u> the Prospective Earthquake, pp. 426-461		
	Author:	Abe, Kitao et al		
	Publisher and Year:	Committee of Disaster Prevention, Tokyo Metropolitan Government, (Tokyo-To Bosai Kaigi), 1978		
II.	Government, (lokyo-10 bosat kaigi), 1970			
(1) Agent and/or Event				
	Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical earthquake		
Date of Occurrence:				
	Location:	Tokyo, Japan		
	Casualties and Damag	;e:		

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study:

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Method

- A. No description of the method of collecting data
- B. For developing a model of panic analysis, a questionnaire survey was conducted.
 - 1. Questionnaires were delivered to and collected from students by teachers after questions were answered by students' parents.
 - 2. Sample: 2,174 residents of Ohta Ward, Tokyo, chosen by two-stage sampling
 - 3. Date of study: Feburary, 1975
- II. A model of panic
 - A. Variables taken into account (abbreviations in parentheses)
 - 1. Ratio of reads to the area (Ro)
 - 2. Ratio of open spaces to the area (S)
 - 3. Distance to evacuation place (Di)
 - 4. Years of living at the present residence (Y)
 - 5. Ratio of wooden houses (W)
 - 6. Population density (P)
 - 7. Ratio of the elderly or infants (El)
 - 8. Information availability (I)
 - 9. Evacuation lag (L)
 - 10. Potential risks in the area (Ri)

B. A model





C. A weighing system

	(weighing point for E & D score)	(weighing point for T score)
(Ro)	1.5	2.0
(S)	1.0	1.5
(W)	3.0	1.5
(P)	2.0	1.0
(I)	1.0	-
(Di)	1.5	-
(Y)	1.0	2.0
(E1)	1.0	1.0
(L)	-	2.0

D. Calculating a possibility of panic occurrence

1. E score = 1.5(Ro) + 1(S) + 1.5(Di) + 1(Y)

- 2. D score = 3(W) + 2(P) + 1(E1) + 1(I)
- 3. T score = 2(Ro) + 1.5(S) + 2(Y) + 1.5(W) + 1(P) + 1(E1) + 2(L)
- 4. (E score + D score) = panic-potential
- 5. The greater the value of (E score + D score), the greater the panic potential.
- 6. The possibility that a dangerous panic situation (P) will be developed can be defined as follows
 - a) $(P) = (E + D) \times (Ri) \times (T)$
- 7. By calculating P scores for all areas of Tokyo, the authors indicated 337 areas highly susceptible to panic incidences.

I. Material: Title:	Social Psychological Research on the Influence of the Prediction of the So-Called Kawasaki Earthquake. (Iwayuru Kawasaki Chokka-Gata Jishin Yochi Joho no Shakai-Shinrigakuteki Teii.)
Author:	Abe, Kitao and Ryoichi Kazama
Publisher and Year: -	in Tokyo Gaikokugo Daigaku Ronshu, Vol. 28, pp. 168-197, 197

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

Earthquake Prediction Type of Disaster: ____ Date of Occurrence: December, 1974 Kawasaki, Kanagawa Prefecture, Japan Location: Casualties and Damage: Not mentioned

(2) Method

See the attached Method in detail:

Date of Study: ____

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Method

- A. Structured interviews with 1,066 persons
- B. Samples: 1,066 persons chosen from three areas in Kawasaki city by two-stage sampling
- C. Date of Study: April, 1976

II. Results

- A. The research focused on five aspects of prediction information and its transmittance
 - 1. Recognition of information
 - 2. Attitudes toward information
 - 3. Contacts with information
 - 4. Responses to information
 - 5. Evaluation of information

In December, 1974, the committee for earthquake prediction released information about unusual phenomena observed around Kawasaki city. The information was reported in newspapers, and was regarded as an earthquake prediction. This research was carried out about this event.

B. Recognition (how accurately people recognized the information?)

	· · ·	0	(accurate recognition)
1. Who issued the i	Information		50.6%
2. About a seismic	center		56.4%
3. About the time of	of occurrence		32.7%

Generally speaking, people accurately recognized the information but modified its contents toward a more critical direction.

C. Attitudes (whether or not people believed; whether or not people had any anxiety)

1.	People who	believed	51.1%
2.	People who	did not	22.9%
з.	People who	had anxieties	64.8%
4.	People who	do not	21.4%

Women rather than men, people who thought that the information was issued by local governments, people who perceived a stronger magnitude and a higher probability than that indicated in the information circulated, and people who had lived at their present residence for a long period, tended to believe the prediction.

Women rather than men, people who have lower level of education, and people who had lived at the present residence for a longer period tended to have stronger anxiety.

The degree of anxiety was clearly associated with whether or not they believed the information. That is, people who believed had a stronger anxiety than people who did not.

D. Contacts

		contacts	people who believed
1. ne	ewspaper	82.9%	49.3%
2. T.	ν.	72.7%	26.1%
3. P.	R. by local government	36.6%	16.1%

Men are more likely to believe a newspaper report, while women are more likely to believe a T.V. report.

E. Responses to prediction

1.	Preparing a flashlight	53.4%
2.	Having a talk with family members at home	48.1%
3.	Packing valuables	37.4%
4.	Preparing a transistor radio	35.0%
5.	Preparing foods and water	32.1%

People who experienced a disaster in the past are more likely to prepare something for the predicted earthquake than people who did not.

F. Evaluation

- 1. How people thought of the prediction information
 - a) a significant experience58.9%b) some merits and some demerits13.6%c) was a nuisance11.3%

People who felt a stronger anxiety were more likely to perceive the predication information as significant than people who felt a weaker anxiety.

G. The prediction information was quickly clarified by the committee for earthquake prediction, and caused little troubles and confusions among people. However, it should be noted that in spite or because of their inaccurate understandings of the information, some people believed the information and felt a great anxiety. In addition to their inaccurate understandings and their great anxiety, the low degree of responsive measures among people observed here will facilitate the emergence of a panic situation.

I. Material: Title:	KIKI BAMEN NI OKERU NINGEN NO HANNOIzu-Oshima Kinkai Jishin narabini Yoshin-Joho Dema no Shakai Shinrigakuteki Bunseki. (Human Responses in CrisesA Social Psychological Analysis of the Izu-Oshima Kinkai Earthquake and Rumor.)
11116:	
Author:	Kitao Abe and Ryoichi Kazama
Publisher and Year:	Tokyo Gaikokugo Daigaku Ronshu, V-29, pp. 211-234, 1979
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disseter:	Earthquake (the Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake)

Date of Occurrence: January 14, 1978, 12:24 p.m.

Locatiou: _____ Izu Peninsula, Shizuoka Pref., Japan

Casualties and Damage:

Not mentioned

(2) Method

Method in detail:

- Telephone survey
 Sample: 806 persons
- 3) Men and women between the ages of 20 to 59 drawn from the telephone directory by Stratified Random Sampling
 4) Valid responses: 352 (43.7%)

Date of Study: _____ February 1, 1978

III. Hypothesis and Findings.
- I. The Analysis of Emergency Responses
 - A. The degree of shaking perceived is almost completely correlated with the degree of fear people had. (r = -.923)
 - B. People who were on the second floor when the quake occurred perceived the greatest degree of shaking, and people who were outside at that time perceived the least.
 - C. Women rather than men, and the elderly rather than youth are likely to have the greater degree of fear.
 - D. As the degree of perceived shaking increased, the ratio of people who took action increased. However, beyond the medium degree of perceived shaking, the ratio of people who did something decreased with the degree of perceived increased shaking.
 - E. Information-search behaviors after a quake
 - 1. Most people tried to obtain information through television rather than radio.
 - 2. People in their 20s are more likely to rely on radios.
 - 3. Women are more likely than men to rely on T.V.
 - F. Extinguishing behavior after a quake.

(Sources of fire)

(Extinguished)

- 90.7% I. Gas range 2. Boiler 91.7% 3. Oilstove 73.2% 4. Others (e.g., briquette brazier) 60.0%
- 5. The extinguishing behaviors occurred most frequently when people perceived a medium degree of shaking. As people perceived a greater or smaller degree of shaking, their extinguishing behaviors decreased.
- 6. The extinguishing behaviors occurred most frequently among people who were in their 30s. The older people are less frequently the ones to help extinguish a fire.

II. The Analysis of Rumor

- A. People who heard the rumor that another great earthquake would 87.5% occur soon B. As the degree of fear increased, the number of people who
- heard and/or believed the rumor increased.
- 29.6% C. People who gave credence to the rumor 39.0%
- D. People who doubted the rumor
- E. Women were more likely to have believed the rumor than men.
- F. The more education people have, the less they believed the rumor.

I. Material.

II.

Title:	<u>Kasai Panic Ko (On Panics in Fires)</u>
Author:	Abe, Kitao and Ryoichi Kazama
Publisher and Year:	Knowledge in Architecture (Kenchiku Chishiki), February 1981
Agent and/or Event.	

Type of Disaster Discussed: Fire

III. Table of Contents.

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

- 1. Emergencies should be regarded as part of our routine everyday lives, and we should therefore be prepared.
- 2. There is a lag between cultural or technological development and our mental and physical adaptations to the development. We should be aware of the effects of new building materials on evacuation possibilities. (For example, new building materials such as plastic boards in a room can easily kill us in fires by producing toxic gas.)
- 3. Be aware of "flash-over effect." (A fire is abruptly spread by opening windows or doors.)
- 4. Anti-fire structures in buildings are similar to a furnace: although they defend the inside against externally derived fires, they facilitate the internally started fires. We should be aware that "anti-fire materials in buildings easily burn away."

- 5. Be aware of threats casued by toxic gas. (In the case of fire in Niigata, the carpet made of chemical fibers generated hydrocyanic-acid gas, and the "fire-balls" which were made from the carpet dropped over the heads of evacuees.)
- 6. We should be aware that a corridor is a fire path. Two emergency exits in opposite directions are desirable.
- 7. Ducts for air conditioning usually act as a chimney. In addition, fire can spread through a building by ducts without it being known by the people inside. We should reconsider the dysfunctional aspect of the central-airconditioning system.
- 8. Stairways also function as a fire path or chimney. Therefore, in order to safely escape, we need two stairways in a building in opposite directions.
- 9. Emergency exits have a conflicting problem, i.e., for safe evacuation they should always be open or be easily unlocked; but for crime prevention they should be securely locked.
- 10. Fire-doors (doors which separate the area from the fire) should always be closed. Otherwise, they don't work. For example, all of the dead were found only on the fourth floor in the fire of Kushiro Orietal Hotel (Hokkaido), because the fire-door was open only on the fourth floor.

I. Material.

Title:	<u>Toshi to Saigai (City in Disaster)</u>
Author:	Akimoto, Ritsuo and Hideaki Ohta
Publisher and Year:	Gakubunsha, Tokyo, 1980

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: Not specified

III. Table of Contents.

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

This volume is the first textbook in Japan on disaster studies for college students, written by a sociologist and a social psychologist. The author pigeon-holed some basic theories and findings in disaster studies in the past, focusing on two levels; (1) human behavioral and (2) organizational.

Contents

Preface

1. Civilization and Disasters 2. Routinization of Disasters 3. Changes in the Nature of Damges 4. Complexity of Disasters Chapter 1 - Disaster and Social System 1. Definition and Classification of Disaster 2. Disaster Studies as Studies of Social Change Chapter 2 - Urban Development and Disaster 1. Cities and Civilization 2. Disasters in Modern Cities 3. Urban Disasters in History Chapter 3 - Disaster and Human Behavior 1. Human Behavior during Pre-Disaster Period 2. Human Behavior during Threat Period 3. Human Behavior during Impact Period 4. Human Behavior during Recovery Period Chapter 4 - Emergency Social System and Organization 1. Disaster and Organizations 2. Mobilization and Planning in and between Organizations 3. Disaster and Neighborhood Organizations Chapter 5 - Disaster and Information 1. Disaster Prediction and Information 2. Transmission and Transformation of Information 3. Effects of Prediction Information 4. Utilization of Information

A-51

Chapter 6 - Methods for Studying Disasters: Social Experiments

I. Material: Title:	Sennichi Departo Kasai Kenkyu Chosa Hokoku-sho. (Report of Research on the Sennichi Department Store Fire)
Author:	Bosai Toshi Keikaku Kenkyusho and MANU Toshi Kenchiku (Laboratory of Urban Safety Planning) (MANU Institute of Urban Architecture) 1972
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disester:	<u>Fire</u>
Date of Occurrence:	May 13, 1972, about 10:40 p.m.
Location:	<u>Osaka</u>
Casualties and Damage:	See the attached
(2) Method	Two field works
Method in detail:	 May 14; photos, hearing and interview with firemen, collection of local newspapers May 25; supplementary investigations

Date of Study:

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

The report consists of 13 chapters. Six chapters in the first half of the report are devoted to the description of a disaster. Some human and spatial factors and problems are indicated in the 7th and 8th chapters. Five chapters in the latter half of the report consist of further considerations and a summary and should be regarded as independent articles.

- I. Disasters
 - A. On May 13, 1972, approximately 10:40 p.m., the seven-story Sennichi Department Store Building burned. The fire, caused by the careless discard of a lighted cigarette on the third floor, broke out while there were still 197 people in the building.
 - B. Major tenants of the building
 - 1. Sennichi Department Store
 - 2. Nichii Super Market
 - 3. A Cabaret "Play Town"
 - 4. Mexican Consulate
 - 5. Game Corner
 - 6. Bowling Lanes (under construction)
 - C. The precise count follows
 - 1. The Cabaret "Play Town" (7th floor)179 persons2. Nightwatch-men and maintenance men (1st
floor and ground floor)6 persons
 - 3. Workers for electric repair (3rd floor) 6 persons
 - 4. Workers for the Bowling Lanes (6th floor) 6 persons
 - D. The total area devastated by the fire was 8,800 square meters (approximately 10,455 square yards).
 - E. Casualties due to fire were as follows

	Men	Women	Total
1. Slight injury	54	11	65
2. Serious injury	1	3	4
3. Killed	48	70	118

*The figures include those injured among fire-fighters.

F. Among 118 persons killed, 96 of the deaths resulted from smoke inhalation and 22 persons jumped to their death. All killed were (at the time of the fire) on the 7th floor (in the Cabaret "Play Town.")

II. Some observed problems

- A. Cause of the fire: carelessness in discarding a lighted cigarette.
 1. Problem: lack of "anti-disaster consciousness"
- B. Spread of the fire: failure to use fire extinguisher, absence of automatic sprinklers, and all functioning anti-fire doors.
- Problem: inadequate disaster-education and disaster-management.
 Inhalation of poisonous gas: a large amount of sythetic fiber in
 - the department store.
 - 1. Problem: no regulations about management of those materials in a building.

- D. Spread of smoke: spreads by air-circulation ducts, stairways, and elevator-shafts.
 - 1. Problems
 - a) non functioning anti-fire damper in the ducts
 - b) inadequate anti-disaster management
 - c) flaws in construction
- E. Detection of the fire: insufficient information was provided by fire alarm, and there was a delay of six minutes in sounding an alarm.
 - 1. Problems
 - a) delay in notifying the fire department
 - b) lack of a cooperative anti-disaster management system among tenants
 - c) no information given to the Cabaret "Play Town"
- F. Evacuation
 - 1. Problems
 - a) failure to appropriately use evacuation equipment
 - b) structural defects of the building
 - c) emergency exits to the roof were locked
 - d) Fire Department equipment inappropriate for mass evacuation
 - e) no efficient way to save a large number of people from a high-rise building
- III. Three types of human behavior in an emergency situation A. Perception of unusualness
 - . rerception of unusualness
 - 1. Confirmation of the nature of the unusualness
 - B. Perception of danger
 - 1. Evacuation
 - C. Perception of hopelessness
 - 1. Desperate or drastic responses such as jumping out of windows
 - D. In the Sennichi Department Store Fire, the spatial or structural defects of the building made the situation worse for each type of human behavior.
 - E. Confirmation
 - 1. Delay in detection of fire on the 7th floor because of the isolation of that floor.
 - F. Evacuation

1. Inappropriate location of emergency exits and outside-stairways G. Desperate response

- 1. The lack of places such as evacuation balconies on which the evacuees could wait to be saved, caused many falling deaths.
- IV. Factors which should be examined for insuring safety
 - A. Preparedness
 - 1. Physical, structural, and human preparedness for fire (anti-fire
 - structure, fire-fighting ability at the early stage of a fire, etc.) B. Avoidability
 - Preventive measures such as training, drilling, anti-fire doors, etc.
 Escapability
 - 1. Escapable space, evacuation route, evacuation equipment, etc.
 - D. Communication
 - 1. Detection system, confirmation of abnormalcy, notification system, etc.

- V. The items which should be improved
 - A. Spacious or structural clearness or simplicity of the building
 - B. Emergency stairways attached to the external wall of the building
 - C. Emergency balcony
 - D. Developing a way to quickly rescue a large number of people from a disaster in a high-rise building
- VI. Human responses in an unusual situation
 - A. Psychological response
 - 1. Mental readiness for emergencies
 - B. Technical response
 - 1. The uses of emergency equipment
 - C. Spatial responses
 - 1. Spatial movement or evacuation
 - D. Psychological and technical responses aim at efficiently improving the spatial response. In the case of the fire discussed here, the worst factor was the space. That is, people were packed into a smokey building. Technically, they failed to effectively use equipment such as extinguishers, evacuation tubes, anti-fire shutters, emergency stairways, and so on. Mental readiness was lacking especially among managers and employees of Cabaret "Play Town."
- VII. Public administrative problem
 - A. Although the present fire and construction regulations (Shobo-ho and Kenchiku Kijun Ho) mention the structural frame of buildings, they do not refer to internal spaces in the buildings. Since the internal spatial arrangement of buildings creates problems which cannot be controlled by present regulations, a system of supervision, responsibility, and control will be necessary.

I. Material: Title:	The Behaviors of Injured Persons in Earthquake Emergency A Research on the Behaviors of Injured Persons in the 1978 Miyagiken-Oki Earthquake Emergency (Jishinji ni okeru Fushosha no Kodo)
Author:	Fujiyama, Yoshio et al
Publisher and Year:	The Study of Sociology(Shakaigaku Kenkyu), Vol. 38, pp. 69- 120, 1979. Tohoku Sociological Association
II. Study:	
(I) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Earthquake
	June 12, 1978, 5:14 p.m.
Location:	
Casualties and Damage: (2) Method Method in detail:	Killed: 28 Injuired: 10,247 Completely destroyed houses: 1,279 Partially destroyed houses: 132,594 Flooded houses: 5 Destroyed portions of roads: 1,037 Landslides: 167 Fires: 12 See the attached
Date of Study: III. Hypothesis and Findings.	

.

.

A--56

 A. Structured Interviews with 626 persons who were injured and went to a medical facility. B. Samples were chosen from the list of the injured made by NHK (the Japan Broadcasting Corporation). C. Samples were purposely chosen by areas. Four areas were taken into account. contral part of Sendai city (Area 1) residential areas which were formed right after World War II (Area 2) residential areas which were formed after 1950s (Area 3) farming or fishing villages (Area 4) D. Date of study: September 30-October 4, 1978 II. Results A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (the area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%) Area 2 10.5 83.2 	. I					
<pre>by NHK (the Japan Broadcasting Corporation). C. Samples were purposely chosen by areas. 1. Four areas were taken into account. a) central part of Sendai city (Area 1) b) residential areas which were formed right after World War II (Area 2) c) residential areas which were formed after 1950s (Area 3) d) farming or fishing villages (Area 4) D. Date of study: September 30-October 4, 1978 II. Results A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)</pre>						
1. Four areas were taken into account. a) central part of Sendai city (Area 1) b) residential areas which were formed right after World War II (Area 2) c) residential areas which were formed after 1950s (Area 3) d) farming or fishing villages (Area 4) D. Date of study: September 30-October 4, 1978 II. Results A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)						
 b) residential areas which were formed right after World War II (Area 2) c) residential areas which were formed after 1950s (Area 3) d) farming or fishing villages (Area 4) D. Date of study: September 30-October 4, 1978 II. Results A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%) 						
right after World War II (Area 2) c) residential areas which were formed after 1950s (Area 3) d) farming or fishing villages (Area 4) D. Date of study: September 30-October 4, 1978 II. Results A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)	11.0%					
1950s (Area 3) d) farming or fishing villages (Area 4) D. Date of study: September 30-October 4, 1978 II. Results A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)	35.1%					
D. Date of study: September 30-October 4, 1978 II. Results A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)	19.7%					
A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)	34.2%					
A. The degree of injury according to the areas (hospitalized) (treated in a hospital) (t Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)						
Area 1 2.9(%) 92.8(%)						
	4.3(%) 6.4					
Area 3 9.8 84.6 Area 4 7.0 87.9	5.7 5.1					
(Total) 8.3 86.1	5.6					
B. The time of injury						
(during the (just after (after the quake) the quake) quake)	e (Total)					
men26.8(%)1.6(%)3.4(%)women59.43.55.3(Total)86.35.18.6	31.8(%) 68.2 100.0					
(Total) 86.3 5.1 8.6 C. The place of injury	100.0					
1. Inside	78.1%					
mera) in one's own house46.1b) at workplace or school27.0	.% 58.9%					
2. Outside	21.9%					
a) within one's own garden 8.4 b) in someone else's garden 5.1	.% 1.0%					
c) on street 2.8 d) on sidewalks 1.7						
3. Injuries in one's own house were relatively slight, while injuries at workplace, schools, or outside (although not large in number) were relatively seve						
D. The kinds of injury						
(during the (just after (after quake) quake)						
bruise 31.9(%) 9.4(%) 3.7 cut 45.4 75.0 79.6	7(%) 28.3(%) 5 49.8					
abrasion 2.6 0 1.9						
burn 4.1 0 3.7						
sprain 3.7 0 3.7						
fracture 11.9 9.4 1.9 other 0.6 6.3 5.6						
A-57						

,

5.	What persons were doing	when they	were inju	red.		
	a) going into or out of		-		32	.0%
	b) attempting to hide se					.8%
	c) sitting or standing					.2%
	d) attempting to prevent	t a fire o	falling			
	objects				9	.5%
6.	With what were persons :	injured			,	
	nice while were persons .			(inside)	(out	side)
				(inside)		SIde)
	 falling objects 			27.0%	17	.9%
	b) broken pieces of glas	55		10.6%	4	.3%
	c) falling persons			11.3%	42	.7%
	d) furniture which fell			24.3%	20	.5%
	e) collapse of the house	е		9.0%		-
	st injuries of infants we Llen concrete block walls		falling fo	urniture	or	
7.	What the injured learned					
	a) not to be upset; to 1		lently	÷	26	• 3%
	b) to set up a safety co	omer			19	. 2%
	c) to make everyday prep	parations			17	.7%
	d) not to rush out				16	.0%
8.	Behavior just after inju	ıred				
	a) could not move				14	.7%
	b) moved away from the o	langer			12	. 3%
	c) called someone for he	≥lp			10	.9%
	d) gave first aid to the	emselves ar	nd went to	a		
	hospital				29	.3%
	e) prevented secondary of	disasters s	such as			
	fire				5	.3%
	f) called the attentions	s of those	who were a	around		
-	him				10	.1%
9.	Who helped the injured					
		(Total)	(Area	1)	(Area 3)	(Area 4)
			•			
	a) a family member	32.7%	41.5	6	53.8%	52.1%
	b) no one	28.8	-		-	-
	c) a neighbor	18.1	31.7		16.7	15.4
	d) a co-worker	11.7	-		-	-
10.	How the injured came int	to contact	with their	r famili	es	
	a) a family member phone					.1%
	b) went home for himsel:					.8%
	c) phones for himself	-				. 2%
	d) asked someone to phor	ne his fami	1v			.6%
11.	How long it took for the		•	to		
	contact with their famil	-				
	a) within one hour after		injured		47	.4%
	b) from one to two hours	*	•	inred		.1%
12.	Ratios of the injured w					
	their families within to					
	a) Area 1		CCOLGENS	uredo		. 2%
	b) Area 2					.2%
	c) Area 3					.0%
	d) Area 4					.7%
	u) 11100 7	۸			,,,	• • /0
		A				

1.	Material: Title:	PanicThe Day of Rebirth of the Aesop's Fables (PanicAesop no Guwa ga Yomigaeru Hi)		
	Author:	Hirose, Hirotada et al		
	Publisher and Year:	in <u>Ushio</u> , pp. 82-119, September, 1978		
II.	Study:			
(]) Agent and/or Event			
	Type of Disaster:	Volcanic eruption		
	Date of Occurrence:	August 7, 1977, 9:14 a.m.		
	Location:	Mt. Usu, Hokkaido, Japan		
	Casualties and Damage:	<i>,</i>		
	,	Direct damages: approximately 138 million U.S. dollars Indirect damages: approximately 44.3 million U.S. dollars		
(2) Method	·		
	Method in detail:	Interviews with community leaders and residents		

Date of Study: _____ Not mentioned

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

The content overlaps with "A Study of Evacuation Behavior in the Case of the Volcanic Eruption of Mt. Usu." See the summary of that article. English edition of this article was written by Hirose, Hirotada. See "Volcanic Eruption and Local Politics in Japan," <u>Mass Emergencies</u>, 4, 1979.

I. Material: Title:	Saigai to Jumin no Hinau KodoHokkaido Usu San Funka no Baai (A Study of Evacuation Behavior in the Case of the Volcanic Eruption of Mt. Usu)
Author:	Hirose, Hirotada et al
Publisher and Year:	in Shimbun Kenkysho (Institute of Journalism and Communi- cation) ed., Jishin Yochi to Shakaiteki Hanno (The Earthquake Prediction and the Social Responses), The
II. Study:	University of Tokyo Press, pp. 307-365, 1979.
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Volcano eruption
Date of Occurrence:	
Location:	Hokkaido, Mt. Usu
Casualties and Damaga:	· ·
I	Casualties: 3 Damages: see the attached
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	Unstructured Interviews and questionnaires answered by mail
	Sample for Quasi-Survey Research: 300 Return Ratio: (91) 30.3%
Date of Study:	December 11-15, 1977 (interviews with city officials, police, and fire departments) June 11-14, 1978 (interviews with residents)
III. Hypothesis and Findings.	June 30-July 1 1978 (interviewe with and questionnaire

.

I. Evacuation Process

A. August 7, 1977 1. 9:12 a.m. - the first eruption 2. 11:00 a.m. - evacuation orders by local governments were issued for 6,423 residents in seven areas; 4,296 evacuated B. August 8, 1977 1. 3:30 p.m. - the second eruption a) by evening, most residents in Abuta-cho voluntarily evacuated leaving about 2,000 residents in the town who did not evacuate C. August 9, 1977 1. 6;20 a.m. - the evacuation order by the local government was issued for the residents who still were in town (2,000); of these 1,700 persons evacuated by trucks provided by the Self-Defense Force or by buses of a private bus company. 2. Evacuees were sheltered in public facilities. D. August 12, 1977 1. Permission for temporarily visiting their own houses was granted (1 hour).E. August 15, 1977 1. Permission for temporarily visiting their own houses was granted (3 hours). F. August 18, 1977 1. The association of the tourist industry of the town demanded the town headman to rescind the evacuation order. a) this demand reflected the evacuees' wishes to go home and the association's interests G. September 7, 1977 1. The rescission of the evacuation order 2. Traffic was still restricted by police to official or resident use only. H. September 23, 1977 1. The rescission of the emergency traffic control II. Socio-Economic Effects A. Direct effects 1. Damages to houses, roads, agriculture, fishery, and so on, caused by ash a) loss of ¥31,700,000,000 (138 million U.S. dollars) B. Indirect effects 1. Decrease in the number of sightseers caused the loss of expected incomes. a) loss of ¥ 10,200,000,000 (44 million U.S. dollars) 2. Since the eruption occurred in the best sightsæing season of the year, the damages were serious C. Financial support 1. Farmers or fishermen were supported by the farmers union or the mutual benefit association. 2. Since the tourist industry and other related small business firms had no supporting organization or system, the town, the prefecture (Hokkaido), and the national government enacted remedial measures to give them special emergency loans.

III. Results of Survey Research A. Ratio of evacuation B. Where they evacuated		81.3%
(Name of Town) 1. Houses of their friends or relatives 2. Designated evacuation places	47.9%	Abuta 27.5% 33.3%
C. Duration of evacuation 1. Less than 10 days 2. 21-30 days 3. More than 30 days	52.1% 25.0%	31.4% 25.4% 23.5%

-

.

I.Material.	Saigai eno Shakai Kagakuteki Appoach
Title:	(Social Scientific Approach to Disasters)
Author:	Hirose, Hirotada (ed.)
Publisher and Year:	Shinyo-sha, Tokyo, 1981
II. Agent and/or Event.	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Type of Disaster Discus	sed: Disaster as general

III. Table of Content.

See the attached

,

.

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions.).

• .

See the attached

Social Scientific Approach to Disasters.

edited by Hirotada HIROSE, 1981 Shinyosha, Tokyo, Japan

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Part I Disaster and Human Society Chapter 1. Disaster Process by Hirotada Hirose 1. An Illustration of a Complex Disaster 2. What is a Natural Disaster? 3. Behavioral Responses to a Disaster 4. Recovery Period from a Disaster 5. A Challenge to Disasters Chapter 2. Disaster and Organizations by Yasumasa Yamamoto 1. Organization as a Conducive Factor to Disaster 2. Disaster and Organization 3. Disaster Subculture 4. Changes in Resource Structure and Organizations 5. Control, Coordination, and Communication 6. Disaster and Interorganizational Network Chapter 3. Disaster and Information by Hirosuke Mizuno 1. Disaster Warning 2. Communication and Utilization of Disaster Information Chapter 4. Disaster and Public Administration by Hiroshi Miyagawa 1. Introduction 2. The Estimated Damages by and the Countermeasures against the Expected Tahkai Earthquake 3. Public Administration and Disaster Countermeasures 4. Public Administration and People 5. Conclusion Chapter 5. Reconstruction after Disaster and Society by Takeo Matsumura and Makoto Nakada 1. Disaster and Politics 2. Disaster and Economy 3. Disaster and Urban Life 4. Disaster and Social Change 5. Disaster and Social Consciousness 6. Conclusion

Part II Disaster and Individuals

Chapter 6. Helping Behavior in Emergency Situations by Hiyoshi Nakamura

- 1. Psychological Background of Helping Behavior in Emergency Situations
- 2. Cases of Helping Behavior in Emergency Situations
- 3. Summary

Chapter 7. Decision Making and Disaster by Kenichi Ikeda

- 1. The Two-Process Model of Decision Making
- 2. The Roles Played by Others
- 3. Doing Nothing and Panic Behavior

Chapter 8. Case Study I: The Eruption of Mt. Usu by Yoshitomo Watanabe 1. Introduction

- 2. The Eruption
- 3. Some Problems in Evacuation Behavior
- 4. Damage and Reconstruction
- 5. Information
- 6. Lessons from the Eruption

Chapter 9. Case Study II: The Miyagiken Oki Earthquake by Takashi Ohmi 1. An Outline of the Disaster

- 2. Unexpected Damages
- 3. Unworked Disaster-Experiences
- 4. Sendai City, Used to be and to be
- 5. Location of Industrial Space in Urban Planning
- 6. Two-Facedness of Urban Disasters
- 7. Some Problems in Human Behavior
- 8. Damages in Life-line Functions and Citizens' Reactions
- 9. Reconstruction and Mitigation

Appendix. The Eruption of Mt. Ontake and Its Effect: The Survey Report by Osamu Hiroi and

Yoshitomo Watanabe

- 1. An Outline of the Eruption
- 2. Purposes of the Research
- 3. Results of the Research
- 4. Conclusions

Summaries of chapters

Chapter 1 - Disaster Process by Hirotada Hirose

Disasters are defined as loss of lives, property, and breakdown of social order caused by mal-adaptations of individuals, groups, organizations, and society as a whole to environmental threats brought by disaster agents.

Chapter 2 - Disaster and Organizations by Yasumasa Yamamoto

Reviews of the previous studies on disasters from the organizational viewpoint.

Chapter 3 - Disaster and Information by Hirosuke Mizuno

The role of disaster information for appropriate responses is emphasized. It is indicated that necessary information should be transmitted via proper channels.

Chapter 4 - Disaster and Public Administration by Hiroshi Miyagawa

The article describes the countermeasures by Shizuoka prefecture, reports the computer simulation on damage assessment in Shizuoka prefecture due to the so-called Tokai Great Earthquake. Chapter 5 - Reconstruction after Disaster and Society by Takeo Matsumura and Makoto Nakada

Using historical records, the authors analyze the political and economic effects of disasters. In addition, the effects on urban structures and on life styles or life structures are discussed.

Chapter 6 - Helping Behavior in Emergency Situations by Hiyoshi Nakamura

Using many psychological studies and actual events, the author describes the psychological process through which people hlep others in emergency situations. Based on the discussion, psychological process model of helping behavior is provided.

Chapter 7 - Decision-Making and Disaster by Kenichi Ikeda

Mechanisms of individual decision-making in crises are described in terms of two phases of an information process and decision-making process. Then, the author indicates four types of roles played by others.

Chapter 8 - Case Study I: The Eruption of Mt. Usu by Yoshitomo Watanabe

This article is similar to "Panic--Aesop no Guwa ga Yomigaeru Hi (Panic--The Day of Rebirth of the Aesop's Fables)" by Hirose et al.

Chapter 9 - Case Study II: The Miyagiken Oki Earthquake by Takashi Ohmi

Using the results of several studies not only from an architectural point of view, but also from a sociological viewpoint, the author pointéd out several factors which made urban areas vulnerable to an earthquake.

Appendix - The Eruption of Mt. Ontake and Its Effects by Osamu Hiroi and Yoshitomo Watanabe

They report (1) that area-specific media such as cable broadcasting systems are better in a small area than ordinary mass media, and (2) that a person who has a strong identity with an many human ties in a community tends to conform to police or governmental officials' directions and to be active in helping others.

The Cognition of the Damages, caused by the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake, and Its Corresponding Behaviors. (Jishin Higai no Ninchi to Taio Kodo). I. Material: Title: Horige, Kazuya and Hiroshi Oura Author: in The Study of Sociology (Shakaigaku Kenkyu), Vo. 38, Publisher and Year: pp. 9-67, 1979 Tohoku Sociological Association II. Study: (1) Agent and/or Event Earthquake Type of Disaster: _ June 12, 1978, 5:14 p.m. Date of Occurrence:. Miyagi Prefecture, Japan Location: Casualties and Damage: Killed: 28; Injured: 10,247 Completely destroyed houses: 1,279 Partially destroyed houses: 132,594 Flooded houses: 5 Destroyed portions of roads: 1,037 (2) Method Land slides: 167 Fires: 12 Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study:

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

Method	
A. Structured interviews with 1,014 housewives in 6 areas	
of Seudai city	
B. Sampling procedure: Stratified two stage sampling	
C. Date of Study: December 8-12, 1978	
Results	
A. Perceptions about the event	
1. People who perceived the earthquake as great	96.0%
2. People who perceived the damages as great	73.0%
3. People who had strong fears	95.0%
B. Characteristics of the earthquake which people indicated	(
1. Breakdown of life-line functions	69.0%
2. Falling of concrete block walls	36.0%
3. Different degrees of damages by areas	34.0%
C. An act of God or a man-made disaster?	00.0%
1. The earthquake disaster was an act of God	83.0%
2. The earthquake disaster was due to human failure	17.0%
D. When people were asked about who was responsible for	
the damages, those who regarded the disaster as an act	
of God decreased.	10.0%
1. Government is responsible.	19.0%
2. Real estate companies are responsible. 3. People who had damages are responsible.	32.0% 4.0%
4. No one is responsible; it was an act of God.	43.0%
E. What people wanted to know on the day of impact (multiple	
choice)	
1. About after-shocks	66.7%
2. About life-line functions	47.2%
3. About family members or friends	35.2%
4. About damages	27.4%
F. What people were troubled about	
on the day of impact	following days
1. Interruption of electricity 70.7%	26.5%
2. Interruption of gas 50.6%	65.1%
3. Interruption of telephone 24.3%	-
4. Interruption of water 18.7%	53.5%
G. Mutual assistance in neighborhood?	
1. No mutual assistance	27.4%
2. People who answered "Yes"	70.9%
3. The mutual assistance was in	
a) providing meals or bathing facilities	24.4%
b) cleaning the debris up	11.8%
c) psychological support	19.0%
4. Whether or not any change occurred in neighborhood?	(
a) no change	61.8%
b) people became better acquainted	12.6%
c) people became more cooperative	4.5%
d) people became more integrated	18.1%
5. The younger they are, the more changes they perceived.	
6. People in the central part of the city perceived less	
change.	

.

н.	People's demands on the governments were	
	1. To accurately and effectively predict an ear	•
	2. To exercise a closer supervision over the re	al
	estate companies	82.0%
	3. To establish a better system for compensation	lg
	individuals losses due to disaster	29.0%
	4. To set up a better evacuation system	22.0%
	5. To set up a better communication system	25.0%

,

The Study of the Responses to Earthquake Prediction: Part II

(Zoku Jishin Yochi Joho eno Taio). Ikeda, Kenichi et al

NOT COMPLETE

I. Material: Title:	Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake DisastersHow Do Tokyo Residents Think About and Prepare Against an Earthquake Disaster?, Vol (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu Tomin wa Dou Kangae Dou Sonaeteiruka? Dai 1-ho)
Author:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society (Keibi Shinrigaku
	Kenkyukai) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1965

.

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

Type of Disaster: <u>Hypothetical earthquake</u>

Date of Occurrence:

Legation: _____ Tokyo, Japan_

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Methods

- A. Questionnaires delivered and collected by police
 - 1. Samples: 10,000 individuals, chosen by purposive selection
 - 2. Valid answers: 9,720
 - 3. Date of Study: April-May, 1965
- B. Questionnaire survey and interviews
 - 1. Samples: 700 individuals drawn by a sub-sampling method

and a second second

- 2. Valid answers: 502
- 3. No details about interviews
- 4. Date of Study: July 11-12, 1965
- C. Group interviews with eight groups
 - 1. Community leaders in downtown areas
 - 2. Housewives in residential areas
 - 3. Principals or head teachers of elementary and junior high schools
 - 4. Hotel managers or owners
 - 5. Traders or manufacturers dealing with dangerous substances
 - 6. Managers of theatres or department stores
 - 7. Managers of big business firms
 - 8. Owners of small business firms
 - 9. Date of Study: July 13-20, 1965

II. Results

A. Supposed emergency responses1. Put fire out2. Open a door3. Observe the situation4. Remove valuables5. Get dressed30.0%6. Rush out

As age increases, the number of people who would do a., b., d., or e. increases.

People who have experienced an earthquake disaster are more likely to indicate they would do a., b., d., or e. in comparison with people who have no such experience.

People who have a conversation at home on how to respond indicate they would more likely do a., b., d., or e. than people who do not have such a conversation.

B. Supposed disasters due to an earthquake

1. Fires	90.5%
2. Collapse of houses	71.2%
3. Shortage of water	39.0%
4. Shortage of foods	31.5%
5. Breakdown of traffic systems	21.8%
6. Infectious or contagious disease	10.5%

People who live in downtown areas tend to predict the greater damage.

What is emphasized varies according to areas of residence.

	People who have had a conversat respond What they have talked about a) evacuation places b) what they should remove c) how to evacuate d) where family members will e) a temporary shelter f) how to communicate with e People who have experienced likely to have had a convers these possibilities. 	at home meet ach other an earthquake a ation regarding		62.0% 46.2% 32.0% 30.0% 17.7% 17.4% 16.9%
	(fear) r	eady		not ready
	strong 4	8.6%		51.4%
	medium 4	5.8		54.1
	weak 3	6.1		63.9
E.	 As the feeling of fear decrepreparation is less. Evacuation and drills Where they would evacuate a) nearby open spaces b) public facilities c) nearby heights Many youths answered they dievacuate. People who have school-age of they would evacuate to publif who answered "public facilities" As age increases, the number nearby open spaces increases How they would evacuate 	d not know wher hildren are mor c facilities, b ies" seemed to of people who	e they would e likely to ecause most mean school	58.4% 25.1% 3.4% indicate people facilities.
	 a) on foot b) by bicycle or motorcycle c) by car d) other e) don't know 6. People who have had a drill a) never b) yes c) for floods d) for fires e) evacuation 7. People who think that a dril 8. People who think that a dril		women 76.4(%) 1.0 9.1 2.0 11.6	total 75.2(%) 2.3 10.7 2.2 9.1 84.0% 16.0% 15.0% 73.0% 40.0% 70.0% 10.0%

,

Type of Disaster: <u>Hypothetical earthquake</u>

Date of Occurrence:

Location: _____ Tokyo, Japan

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Mathod in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Methods

A. After disaster drills in two areas of Tokyo, group interviews were carried out with 700 participants. Among them, 268 persons were administered questionnaires.

1. Samples for a questionnaire survey; 268 (Men: 91, women: 177)

- 2. Date of Study: June 12, 1966
- B. After the disaster drills in two schools, group interviews were conducted.
- 1. Samples
 a) an elementary school: techaers 26, pupils 764
 b) a junior high school: teachers 31, students 805
 - 2. Date of Study: June 18, 1966
- C. A questionnaire survey was conducted of business firms.
 - 1. Samples: 500 business firms in Tokyo (A general manager answered questions on behalf of his or her company.)

(Area)	(Size) large	medium	small	total
Yamanote area	64	133	55	252
Shitamachi area	58	127	52	237
Central part	37	61	15	113
Total	159	321	122	602

Yamanote area - mainly the residential areas in Tokyo, such as Shibuya Suginami, Bunkyo, and other wards

Shitamachi area - mainly the commercial areas or small-industry areas mixed with residences, such as Kohto, Ohta, and other wards

2. Size

a) large (over 500 employees)

b) medium (between 100 and 500 employees)

- c) small (less than 100 employees)
- 3. Date of Study: June 20-July 10, 1966

D. A questionnaire survey for employees of the companies chosen as above.

Samples	large	medium	small	total
Yamanote	326	668	306	1300
Shitamachi	272	624	254	1152
Central part	187	222	76	485
Total	787	1514	636	2937

1. Date of Study: June, 1966

II. Results

A. Business firms

- Business firms which have emergency planning

 a) for fires
 86.0%
 - b) for typhoons or floods 49.0%

29.0%

c) for earthquakes

Large business firms are more likely to prepare for disasters than small business firms.

2.	Division of labor in an emergency	
	a) business firms which have a division of labor for	
	emergency responses	84.0%
3.	Evacuation	
	a) business firms which have a plan on how to	
	evacuate (escape)	67.5%
	b) business firms which have a plan about evacuation	

c) among business firms which have a plan, those whose

employees recognize the plan well

places

4. Communication

	large	medium	small	total
face-to-face	42.7(%)	51.0(%)	61.5(%)	50.7(%)
loud speaker	7.6	2.9	2.5	4.1
wire telephone	43.4	39.8	19.7	36.1
wireless	1.9	0.3	0	0.7
other	3.8	4.0	9.0	5.0

5.	Business firms which have prepared necessary equipment	
	or material for an earthquake disaster	90.0%
	a) medicines or first-aid kits	87.0%
	b) flashlights	86.0%
	c) overalls	59.0%
	d) radio	57.0%
	e) tents and blankets	40.0%
	f) food and water	23.0%
B. Em	ployees	
1.	Employees who have been informed of appropriate	
	responses	43.2%

Men are more likely to be informed of appropriate responses than women.

2.	Employees	who have	participated	in a disaster drill	47.0%
	a) ratios	of the en	mployees who	have participated	

large :	54.3%	Yamanote :	46.5%
medium:	46.8%	Shitamachi :	48.6%
small :	37.9%	Central part:	43.8%

Most drills were conducted on how to extinguish a fire.

Recognition of an emergency commander

 a) employees who recognize it

65.7%

65.0%

38.0%

	heard instructions	never heard
(a) knew about an emergency commander	88.0%	51.3%
(b) did not know about an emergency commander	11.9%	48.6%

4.	If an earthquake occurred before or after office	
	hours	
	a) employees who think they would go to their offices	
	immediately	41.5%

	heard instructions	never heard
(a) should go to company	54.3%	33.7%
(b) do not have to go to	45.6%	66.2%
a company		

5. When they are outside

	(immediately go to company)	(immediately to home)	(D.K.)	(other)	
large	29.2%	48.2%	6.5%	15.9%	
medium	30.3	47.3	7.3	15.0	
small	35.4	43.7	6.7	14.1	

C. Schools

	 Although they have had disaster drills, no drills against earthquake disasters have been carried out because it is hard to set up the hypothetical 	
	situation.	
	2. Most teachers worried about whether or not they	
	can successfully help children escape.	
D.	Neighborhood	
	1. A conversation at home about a disaster	
	a) people who have had a conversation at home	86.0%
	b) what they have talked about at home	
	how to put fire out and remove valuables	49.6%
	(2) where to evacuate	35.7%
	(3) emergency responses	26.3%
	2. Group evacuation	
	a) people who prefer	
	(1) an official order	49.6%
	(2) together with neighbors	45.5%
	(3) as one likes	35.5%

3. Middle age people tend to prefer to evacuate with neighbors, while women are more likely to think they will evacuate in accordance with an official order.

I. Material: Title:	Report on the Psychological Research for Counter- measures Against Earthquake DisastersHow Should Tokyo Residents Respond to an Earthquake Disaster in Underground Shopping Malls or on Bustling Strees?, Vol. 3 Guard Police Psychology Research Society (Keibi Shinrigaku	
	Kenkyukai)	
Publisher and Year:	<u>Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1967</u>	
II. Study:		
(1) Agent and/or Event		
Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical earthquake	
	Tokyo, Japan	
Location:	TURYU, Japan	
Casualties and Damaga	:	
(2) Method		
Method in detail:	See the attached	
Date of Study:	See the attached	
III. Hypothesis and Findings.		

I. Method

- A. Structured interviews at four underground shopping malls with
 - 1. 1,102 residents chosen from selected areas
 - 2. 1,080 workers or students chosen from selected companies or schools
 - 3. 175 workers or owners of stores in underground shopping malls
 - 4. 1,493 pedestrians chosen in a haphazard way in underground shopping malls
- B. Date of study: June 8 July 8, 1967 July 3 - July 4, 1967

II. Results

- A. On samples 1, 2, and 4
 - Whether of not they have imagined an earthquake in underground shopping malls.
 a) yes
 - Men are more likely to imagine that an earthquake may occur than women. Generally speaking, women are more optimistic than men.
 - 3. As age increases, the number of people who imagine the occurrence of an earthquake increases.
 - 4. People who frequently visit the underground shopping malls are more likely to imagine the occurence of an earthquake than people who less frequently visit.
 - 5. People who visit the underground shopping malls at night are more likely to imagine the occurrence of an earthquake than people who visit during the daytime.
- B. Perception about dangers of underground shopping malls due to an earthquake
 - 1. People who perceive the underground shopping malls as dangerous

65.0%

33.2%

- As age increases, the number of people who do not perceive malls as dangerous increases.
- People who frequently visit are more likely to perceive the underground shopping malls as less dangerous.
- 4. What is dangerous

	men	women	total
(l) collapse	45.4%	39.6%	43.1%
(2) fires	17.4	18.4	17.8
(3) crowds	17.6	24.0	20.2
(4) disruption of electricity	16.1	12.2	14.5
(5) don't know	3.5	5.8	4.4
total	100% (894)	100% (599)	100% (1,493)

	5. Perceived possibility of evacuation from the		
	underground shopping malls		
	a) people who think it is possible	21.2%	
	b) people who think it is impossible	55.2%	
	6. Women are more pessimistic about the possibility		
	of successful evacuation.		
	7. People who frequently visit the underground		
	shopping malls tend to perceive a greater possibility		
	of successful evacuation than people who less fre-		
	quently visit.		
с.	Emergency responses		
	1. Three types of emergency responses		
	a) the wait-and-see attitude (WAS type)	35.0%	
	b) the rush-into-exits type (RIE type)	40.0%	
	c) the rush-to-and-fro type (RTF type)	20.0%	
	2. Men tend to respond with WAS type, while women	20.00	
	tend to respond with RTF type.		
	3. As age increases, the WAS type of responses		
	increases.		
	a) Youth tend to respond with RTF type.		
	4. People who are familiar with the underground shopping		
	malls tend to respond with WAS type, while people		
	who are less familiar with them tend to respond		
	who are ress familiar with them tend to respond with RTF type.		
n	Recognition of countermeasures of the underground shopping		·
<i>D</i> .	malls		
	1. People who think that the underground shopping malls		
	have		
	a) some countermeasures	48.5%	
	b) no countermeasures	34.8%	
	2. People in their 40s or 50s are more likely to think	54.078	
	the underground shopping malls have some counter-		
	measures against an earthquake than people in		
	their 20s or 30s.		
	3. People who visit the underground shopping malls at night		
	3. LEODIE MUO ATSIC CHE ANGETSTOANA SHODDINE WATTS AF NITHE		
	tend to think they have some countermeasures.		
	tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that		
	tend to think they have some countermeasures.4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures.		
	tend to think they have some countermeasures.4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures.5. Preparations thought to be necessary		
	tend to think they have some countermeasures.4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures.5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground		
	tend to think they have some countermeasures.4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures.5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls	85.1%	
	 tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures. 5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls b) provide people with official instructions and 	85.1%	
	 tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures. 5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls b) provide people with official instructions and to supervise them by police or fire departments 	85.1% 95.4%	
	 tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures. 5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls b) provide people with official instructions and to supervise them by police or fire departments c) clearly indicate emergency exits and how to evacuate 	85.1% 95.4% 97.0%	
	 tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures. 5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls b) provide people with official instructions and to supervise them by police or fire departments c) clearly indicate emergency exits and how to evacuate d) educate people who visit the malls 	85.1% 95.4% 97.0% 89.5%	
	 tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures. 5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls b) provide people with official instructions and to supervise them by police or fire departments c) clearly indicate emergency exits and how to evacuate d) educate people who visit the malls e) be equipped with emergency lights and generators 	85.1% 95.4% 97.0%	
	 tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures. 5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls b) provide people with official instructions and to supervise them by police or fire departments c) clearly indicate emergency exits and how to evacuate d) educate people who visit the malls e) be equipped with emergency lights and generators 6. Evacuation drills 	85.1% 95.4% 97.0% 89.5% 95.4%	
	 tend to think they have some countermeasures. 4. People who respond with WAS type tend to think that the malls have some countermeasures. 5. Preparations thought to be necessary a) set up self-defense organizations in the underground shopping malls b) provide people with official instructions and to supervise them by police or fire departments c) clearly indicate emergency exits and how to evacuate d) educate people who visit the malls e) be equipped with emergency lights and generators 	85.1% 95.4% 97.0% 89.5%	

III. Results

• •	Results					
	Α.	On	sample 3			
			Perceived possibility of the occurren a) people who perceive a great possib		75.0%	
			b) in comparison with the samples 1,		1210/0	
			ratio of people who think an earth			
		_	is markedly high	•		
		2.	Perceived degree of safety of the und malls	erground shopping		
			a) people who think that the malls ar	a anfa	33.0%	
			b) in comparison with the samples 1,		33.0%	
			ratio of people who think the mall			
		~	markedly high			
		3.	Predicted damages from an earthquake		a 1. 0	
				Samples 1,2,4	Sample 3	
			a) buried alive due to collapse	74.1%	64.5%	
			b) injured due to collapse		90.3	
			c) killed by fires or smoke	86.3	77.1	
			d) killed by gas explosions	80.6	65.2	
			e) confusion due to darkness	92.7	78.3	
			f) crushed by crowds	85.7	52.0	
			g) trapped underground	80.6	51.4	
			h) floods	59.4	43.4	
		4.	Perceived possibility of evacuation			
			a) people (Sample 3) who think that			
			(1) they can safely evacuate		55.0%	
			(2) they cannot evacuate		27.0%	
			(3) don't know		18.0%	
		5.	Predicted actions if an earthquake oc	curred		
			a) wait-and-see behavior		59.4%	
			b) rush-into-exits behavior		28.6%	
			(1) women are more likely to respo type of behavior	nd with this		
			c) measures to prevent looting		1.7%	
			d) tell people about the safety of th	a underground	T • 1 10	
			shopping malls	le differground	2.3%	
		6.	Preparations people have made for an	earthquake	2.0/0	
		••	a) flashlights	earchquake	54.3%	
			b) transistor radios		20.0%	
			c) first-aid kits		51.4%	
			d) candles		41.4%	
			d) private generators		22.3%	
		7.	How they would communicate with each	other in an	44 • 470	
		••	emergency	COUCT TH GH		
			a) wired broadcasting system		28.6%	
			b) loud speaker		13.7%	
			c) face-to-face		31.4%	
			d) others		4.0%	
			e) no ideas		40.6%	
			•			

	Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake DisasterDrivers' Consciousness About and Behaviors in Response to an Earthquake Disaster, Vol. 4
I. Material: Title:	(Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu Daishinsai ni taisuru Jidosha Untensha no Ishiki to Kodo.
	Dai 4-ho)
Author:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society (Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai)
Publisher and Year:	Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1969

.

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

1

Type of Disaster: Hypothetical earthquake

Date of Occurrence:

Location: ______ Tokyo

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

III. Hypothesis and Findings.
I. Method

- A. Structured interviews with 2,817 drivers who came to the drivers' license office to renew their licenses (ordinary drivers).
- B. Questionnaires delivered and collected by police.
 - 1. Samples
 - a) 505 taxi drivers
 - professional drivers b) 500 truck drivers
 - c) 384 bus drivers
 - d) 200 managers of transportation companies
- C. Date of Study: June, 1969

II. Results

A. On drivers

- 1. The degree of concerns about an earthquake a) drivers who have a relatively high concern
- 2. Professional drivers have stronger concerns about an earthquake than ordinary drivers.

56.0%

(Impossible to drive a car)

66.3%

71.7%

- 3. Professional drivers who belong to the larger companies tend to have stronger concerns than those of professional drivers of small companies.
- 4. Drivers who have been driving for a longer period are more likely to have strong concerns than drivers with fewer experiences.
- B. Predicted traffic conditions
 - 1. Ordinary drivers
 - 2. Professional drivers
 - 3. The young drivers tend to think that they can drive a car even after the quake occurs.
 - 4. Truck drivers tend to think that they can drive even after the quake.
 - 5. Professional drivers of large companies are more likely to think that it will be impossible to drive in Tokyo.
- C. Expected emergency responses

	Ordinary	Professional
	Drivers	Drivers
(a) parking a car on the left side of		
a road and waiting to observe the		
situation	27.2%	43.9%
(b) parking a car on the road and		
waiting to observe the situation	24.3%	. 33.3%
(c) leaving a car on a road and evac-		
uating	30.7%	-
(d) continuing to drive until reaching		
a certain safe place	6.6%	15.6%
(e) letting customer leave and go back		
to a company	-	4.5%

1. Whether or not they should lock their car after an earthquake

a) Although it is desirable for them not to lock their cars, the 30.0% ratio of people who did not expect to lock their cars was Most of them answered that it depended on the situation.

2. Whether or not they would use a car for evacuating

	(Ordinary Drivers)	(Professional Drivers)
Yes	16.0%	22.2%
No	60.5%	53.9%
Don't know	9.8%	11.6%

D. Recognition of the emergency traffic control system

	Ordinary Drivers	Professional Drivers
Know about it	12.1%	20,4%
Don't know	87.6%	79.6%

E. Expected basis of their decision 1. To conform to police instructions 56.9% 2. From information from radios 33.0% 3. What other drivers would do 4.6% F. Drivers who would try to conform to police instructions are more likely to 1. Carry a fire extinguisher in their car 2. Have a stronger concern about an earthquake 3. Have more knowledge about the emergency traffic control system Drivers who would make a decision on the basis of other drivers' behavior tend to have less concern about an earthquake, to have less knowledge about the emergency traffic control system, and would try to evacuate by car. G. On managers of transportation companies 1. Instructions for drivers a) managers who gave instructions 44.0% 2. What the managers instructed a) to report where drivers are and to evacuate leaving the car at a safe place 27.0% b) to conform to police instructions 21.0% 13.4% c) to evacuate leaving a car at a safe place H. Preparation against an earthquake 1. Preparations such as carrying a fire extinguisher in a vehicle or giving instructions for drivers are carried out more often in bus companies than other transportation companies. Truck companies are the poorest in preparing for an earthquake.

2. The more cars they have, the more and better they tend to prepare.

I. Material Title:.		Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake DisastersOn Evacuation Behaviors, Vol. 5 (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa KenkyuHinan Kodo ni tsuite, Dai 5-ho)
Authors	The second s	Guard Police Psychology Research Society (Keibi Shinrigaku
		Kenkyukai) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1970
II. Study:		

.

(1) Agent and/or Event

Type of Disaster: <u>Hypothetical earthquake</u>

Date of Occurrence:

Location: _____ Tokyo, Japan

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

I. Method

•

I.	Method A. A questionnaire survey l. Questionnaires were delivered and collected by police. B. Samples: 7,200 Tokyo citizens chosen by police stations (Seventy-two police stations in Tokyo chose 100 citizens, respectively.)	
	C. Return Ratio: 6,938 D. Date of Study: May 2-11, 1970	96.0%
II.	<pre>Results A. On evacuation 1. Predicted damages a) collapse of house b) fires c) disruptions of gas, electric, and water supplies d) failure to evacuate due to traffic confusion e) increased anxiety because of social disorder People over age 19 indicated "fires" as the most probable disaster.</pre>	20.0% 23.1% 22.6% 15.0% 6.9%
	Residents of one- or two-story houses tend to be in fear of fires while residents of three- or more-story houses tend to be anxious about disruptions of gas, electric, and water supplies.	
	 Predicted damages for their own houses a) completely collapsed b) partially collapsed 	25.0% 50.8%
	As age increases, the number of people who predict that their houses will completely collapse decreases.	
	Residents of three- or more-story houses are more likely to predict that they will not experience great damage.	
	 3. When they think they will begin to evacuate a) immediately b) when they see fires c) when the dangers approach d) when the order is issued 3) don't know 	19.3% 34.3% 11.5% 31.5% 3.3%
	 and b) ⇒ positive type of evacuation and d) ⇒ passive type of evacuation 	
	Men tend to be the passive type in evacuating, while women tend to be the positive type.	
•	People over sixty years of age tend to be the positive type.	
	Residents of one-or two-story houses tend to be the positive type	2.
	People who intend to try to evacuate to nearby open spaces, parks or public facilities (mainly schools) tend to be the positive typ while people who intend to try to evacuate to the designated evac ation place tend to be the passive type.	pe,
	 4. How they think they will evacuate a) with all family members b) with neighbors 	76.7% 14.0%

5.	Where they think they will evacuate	
	a) nearby parks	29.6%
	b) nearby high or open spaces	26.4%
	c) designated evacuation place	19.9%
	d) nearby public facilities	13.7%
6.	How long they think it will take for them to reach	
	facility of evacuation	
	a) 5 minutes or less	56.2%
	b) 6 minutes to 10 minutes	18.5%
	c) 11 minutes to 30 minutes	13.4%
· -	d) over 60 minutes	2.1%
7.	Parks or open spaces they intend to try to evacuate to	+
	a) 500 square meters or less	10.3%
	b) 500-3,000 square meters	32.6%
	c) 3,000-10,000 square meters	27.7%
	d) 10,000-50,000 square meters	18.4%
•	e) greater than 50,000 square meters	11.0%
8.	Whether or not they perceive they can safely evacuate	
	a) yes	59.1%
	b) no	16.9%
•	c) don't know	23.5%
9.	Reasons why they think the cannot safely evacuate	
	a) confusing traffic conditions	70.1%
	b) fires and smoke	13.8%
10	c) breakdown of roads or bridges	13.6%
10.	Present knowledge of designated evacuation place	27 68
	a) people who know	31.6%
Altho	ugh there is no significant difference regarding sex,	
	is regarding ages. That is, people who are over 30 tend	
to ha	ve better knowledge about the designated evacuation place.	
Peopl	e who know about the designated evacuation place tend	
	rceive the place as safe.	
to pe	iceive the place as sale.	
11.	Major reasons why they do not think they will evacuate	
	to the designated evacuation area	
	a) not safe	5.0%
	b) too far	21.3%
	c) don't know the way	64.9%
12.	Attitudes toward a disaster drill	
	a) favorable to and have participated in a drill	39.9%
	b) favorable to a drill, but few chances to participate	40.8%
	c) favorable to a drill, but it should be improved	16.6%
	d) not favorable	2.7%
	subways	
1.	The place perceived as most dangerous during a quake	
	a) on subway trains	33.2%
	b) in subway stations or underground shopping malls	29.1%
	c) in high-rise buildings	15.5%
	d) on ordinary trains	11.1%
	e) in automobiles	5.1%

,

A-87

2.	. What is dangerous in subways			
	a) being trapped because of possible collapse	30.7%		
	b) darkness due to disruption of electric service	20.7%		
	c) being crushed by crowds	14.5%		
	d) fires on trains	8.5%		
	e) floods in subway systems	8.5%		
	f) danger from high voltage electricity	6.9%		
	g) being injured by falling objects	6.3%		
3.	Emergency responses (prediction of their own responses)			
	a) they would conform to the operator's or the			
	conductors' instructions	81.0%		
	b) they would stay in a train	3.9%		
	c) they would conform to what other people do	7.4%		
	d) they would walk to a nearby station	5.2%		
4.	What people predict about other's responses in a			
	quake			
	a) conform to the operator's or the conductor's			
	instructions	40.2%		
	b) stay in a train	1.5%		
	c) conform to what other people do	18.0%		
	d) walk to a nearby station	37.0%		

I. Material: Title:	Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake DisastersEarthquake and Human Behaviors (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigaku teki Chosa KenkyuJishin to Ningen Kodo)
Author:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society (Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai)
Publisher and Year:	Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1971
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disester:	Earthquakes and hypothetical earthquakes
Date of Occurrence:	
Location:	
Casualties and Damaga:	Not mentioned
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	See the attached
Date of Study:	See the attached
III. Hypothesis and Findings.	

This book consists of summaries of 10 research studies by Guard Police Psychology Research Society.

Chapter 1 - Research on the 1964 Niigata Earthquake

т	Met	bod			
1.	Method A. After the preliminary research by interviewing, field work, and questionnaires, a questionnaire survey was conducted with 600 residents. The sampling procedures were that nine areas in Niigata city were chosen by area sampling, and then 600 residents were				
chosen by preportionate sampling.					
	в.	Date of Study: December, 1964			
II.	Res	ults			
	Α.	Emergency Responses			
		1. Rushing-out or Staying-inside			
		a) people who rushed out of houses	60.3%		
		b) people who stayed inside houses	22.5%		
		c) other responses	17.2%		
		2. People who left fire in home as it was, when they			
		rushed out; people who rushed out	64.7%		
		3. Evacuation			
		Time of H	Ratio of evacuation		
		a) 20 minutes after the major quake	30.0%		
		b) 2 hours after the major quake	60.0%		
		4. Factors impeding evacuation were			
		a) attachment to household goods	37.0%		
		b) attachment to family members away in other			
		locations (i.e., work)	13.4%		
		c) normalcy bias	33.0%		
		5. Sources of information about earthquake			
		a) NHK (a public broadcasting system)	29.9%		
		b) Radio Niigata (a commercial broadcasting system)	29.9%		
		c) other people	18.2%		
		d) a newspaper extra	9.8%		
		e) police	7.6%		
		6. Rumors	10 09		
		a) people who heard a rumor	40.3%		
		(1) the ratio decreased as time passed			
		b) places where people heard a rumor	5/ 1%		
		(1) controllable places (shelter, home, office)	54.1%		
		(2) uncontrollable places (street, outside)c) media in which rumor occurred	45.9%		
		(1) neighbors	20.6%		
		(2) other people	45.4%		
		(3) radio (people's misunderstandings of radio	40.4%		
		reports)	20.6%		
		d) degree of credence to rumors			
		(1) people who gave credence	52.6%		
		(2) people who did not give credence	14.4%		
		7. Workers' responses			
		a) Over one half of workers deserted their posts or j	obs		
		and went home without permission of their supervis			

or consultations with their colleagues.

B. Lessons

- Since it is unavoidable for people to temporarily lose their composure, training or drills should be conducted focusing on how people might regain their composure, instead of telling them not to be upset.
- 2. Since it is hard to extinguish fire at a critical moment, people should be taught to say "Check fire" loudly.
- 3. Accurate information should be given to people as soon as possible.
- 4. The stories which come from strangers, especially the stories which contain the words such as "definitely," "totally," "all," "completely," and the like, should be regarded as rumors.

Chapter 2 - Research on the Matsushiro Earthquakes

- I. Method
 - A. After preliminary field work, four researchers and two police representatives carried out interviews with five groups
 - 1. Town elites
 - 2. Youths
 - 3. Housewives
 - 4. Ordinary residents
 - 5. Teachers
 - B. Date of Study: June 3-5, 1966

II. Results

- A. Psychological acclimatization to the quakes was the most apparent tendency among people.
- B. Through their experiences, some disaster subcultures were developed, especially concerning people's self-defensive measures.
 - 1. To consider what furniture could serve as sheltering spaces
 - 2. To put valuables in a sack so they could easily be removed
 - 3. To keep a set of clothes outside the home
 - 4. To put a vinyl bag filled with sand by an oil stove (At a critical moment, the sand which comes out from the melted bag will put fire out. What people have to do is only to put the vinyl bag on the top of the oil stove.)
- C. Countermeasures by elementary and junior high schools
 - 1. To inspect and reinforce the structure of buildings
 - 2. To keep emergency exits open all the time
 - 3. To prohibit the wearing of wooden clogs in schools
 - 4. To force children to wear hats and not to carry anything when on playground or elsewhere outside
 - 5. To warn and instruct children about dangerous places by taking and showing them the places
 - 6. To set up several shelters on the routes to schools or homes
 - 7. To sew, on the inside pocket, a piece of cloth on which the child's name, address, and type of blood are written
 - 8. To use a sitting mat as a protective head covering

Chapter 3 - Research on the 1968 Ebino Earthquake

I. Method

A.	Group	interviews,	individual	interviews,	and	questionnaire
	surveys					

- B. Samples
 - 1. Students of an elementary school (36) and a junior high school (34)--group interviews
 - 2. Residents of five areas (93)--individual interviews
 - Residents who had the most severe damage in the areas
 (8)--in-depth interviews
 - 4. Five hundred questionnaires were delivered and 455 of them were collected by police
- II. Results

A. Nobody was killed by collapses of houses, because Japanese wooden houses are flexible enough to stand the quake, and rarely fell.

- B. Responses during the quake

 Rushing-out of houses
 Being upset
 Putting fires out
 Putting fires out
 No actions

 C. When the quake occurred, approximately two thirds of the people were using fires. Among them, only about half succeeded in putting the fires out during the quake.
 D. People who heard a rumor
 The rumors they heard were about damages due to the
- quake or other secondary threats. As time passed, more people heard a rumor. E. Troubles after the quake 1. Shortage of drinking water 80.2%
 - 2. Shortage of foods56.0%3. Lack of lights35.0%4. No place to sleep29.6%

Chapter 4 - Research on the 1968 Tokachi-Oki Earthquake

- I. Method
 - A. Observations and Interviews
 - B. No further information about the methods used
 - C. Date of Study: May 18-22, 1968
- II. Results
 - A. Determinants of responses during the quake
 - 1. The person's location at the time of the quake
 - 2. Behavior of other people around the person
 - 3. Knowledge about appropriate actions
 - 4. The person's responsibility in an organization
 - B. The ferro-concrete buildings did not suddenly collapse, but gradually fell down thus allowing people inside to go out.
 - C. Some findings about drivers' responses and traffic conditions
 - 1. When the quake occurred, most drivers thought that they had a flat tire, and stopped driving to check tires.

- 2. Most drivers stood outside of their cars to observe the situation.
- 3. After they drive their cars back home, people did not drive for a day or two. Three or four days after the quake, the traffic conditions in the areas were worse than ever.
- 4. Almost all traffic signals in the impact area did not function.

Chapter 5 - Research on the 1971 Los Angeles Earthquake

- I. Method
 - A. Interviews with residents and with officials
 - B. No further details about the methods used
- II. Results
 - A. The earthquake disaster happened at a fortunate time.
 - B. Although there occurred 350 fires in the city, they did not spread. The wider spaces in American cities can explain this lack of spread of fires.
 - C. Some factors which prevented panic
 - 1. The wide open spaces
 - 2. The high accessibility to safe places
 - 3. No fires or smoke which threatened people
 - 4. A lack of feelings that the situation was critical

Chapter 6 - How do Tokyo residents think about and prepare against an earthquake disaster?

See the summary of <u>Report on the Psychological Study for Countermeasures</u> Against Earthquake Disaster--How Do Tokyo Residents Think About and Prepare Against an Earthquake Disaster? Vol. 1.

Chapter 7 - How do companies, schools, and neighborhoods respond to an earthquake disaster?

See the summary of <u>Report on the Psychological Study for Countermeasures</u> <u>Against Earthquake Disaster--How Do Companies</u>, <u>Schools</u>, <u>and Neighborhoods</u> <u>Respond to an Earthquake Disaster?</u> Vol. 2.

Chapter 8 - How should Tokyo residents respond to an earthquake disaster in underground shopping malls or on bustling streets?

See the summary of <u>Report on the Psychological Study for Countermeasures</u> Against Earthquake Disaster--How Should Tokyo Residents Respond to an Earthquake Disaster in Underground Shopping Malls or on Bustling Streets? Vol. 3. Chapter 9 - Drivers' consciousness about and behaviors in response to an earthquake disaster

See summary of <u>Report on the Psychological Study for Countermeasures</u> Against Earthquake Disaster--Drivers' Consciousness About and Behaviors in Response to an Earthquake Disaster, Vol. 4.

Chapter 10 - Evacuation Behaviors

See the summary of <u>Report on the Psychological Study for Countermeasures</u> Against Earthquake Disaster-Evacuation Behavior, Vol. 5.

Chapter 11 - People's Response on Subways

See the summary of <u>Report on the Psychological Study for Countermeasures</u> Against Earthquake Disaster--Evacuation Behavior, Vol. 5.

I.	Material: Title:	Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake DisastersOn Evacuation Behavior to the Designated Evacuation Places, Vol. 6. (Daishinsai Taisaku no Tameno Shonrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu Shitei Hinan Basho eno Hinan Kodo, Dai 6-ho)	
	Author:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society (Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai)	
	Publisher and Year:	Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1971	

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

Type of Dissater: <u>Hypothetical earthquake</u>

Date of Occurrence:

Location: ______ Tokyo, Japan

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Method

- A. Questionnaires distributed and collected by police.
- B. Samples: 72 police stations in Tokyo chose 60-200 persons on their own accord. The total number of respondents was 9,525.
- C. Return Ratio: 9,068

96.0%

D. Date of Study: May 6-15, 1971

II. Results

- A. Damage prediction
 - People predicted the following as highly possible damages due to an earthquake
 - 1. fires

3.

- 2. collapses of houses
- 3. breakdowns of life-line functions

People who predicted floods were significantly different in choosing an evacuation place from people who did not predict floods.

B. Evacuation behavior

1. Time of evacuation	
a) at a very early stage	20.0%
b) at an early stage	30.0%
c) when the order is issued	34.0%
d) when the situation becomes dangerous	12.0%

Women or the elderly are more likely to indicate they will evacuate at an early stage in comparison with men or the young.

Residents in shopping areas or industrial areas tend to indicate they will evacuate at an early stage.

People who predict greater damages tend to indicate they will evacuate at an early stage.

People who live in the area far from the designated evacuation place tend to indicate they will evacuate at an early stage.

2.	How	w to	o eva	cuate					
	a)	on	foot					91	0.0%
	b)	by	car,	motorcycle,	or	bicycle			5.0%

The unmarried young people tend to indicate they will evacuate by motorcycle or bicycle.

If an earthquake hits when people are outside	
a) people will try to go home	40.0%
b) people will go to the nearby evacuation place	30.0%
c) people will conform to official directions	10.0%

People who have children or the elderly at home, or people who live in their own wooden houses indicate they will try to go home as soon as possible.

4.	laces they will evacuate to	
	a) to the designated evacuation place	29.0%

As the distance to the designated evacuation place increases, the number of people who will evacuate to the place decreases.

People in shopping areas or office areas indicate they are more likely to evacuate to the designated evacuation place than people in residential areas.

Recognition of the designated evacuation place
 a) people who know the designated evacuation place

The factors which affect the degree of people's recognition about the designated evacuation place

- a) distance; if it is less than two kilometers, the degree of recognition is high
- b) whether or not people have children or elderly in their homes; if they have, the degree of recognition is high
- c) age; men in their 40s or 50s, or women in their late teens tend to recognize an evacuation place
- d) when they evacuate; people who would evacuate in accordance with the evacuation order tend to know the evacuation place well
- e) how they perceive the designated evacuation place; people who perceive it as appropriate or safe tend to know about it
- 6. Reasons why they do not evacuate to the designated evacuation place

a)	because	they do not know	about the place	42.4%
b)	because	the place is too	far	35.9%

c) because the place does not seem safe

People who live within a radius of 5 kilometers of the place tend to be strongly affected by the degree of their recognition of the place, while people who live in the area over 5 kilometers from the place tend to be strongly affected both by the degree of their recognition and by the distance. However, people who live in the area over 10 kilometers from the place tend to be strongly affected by the degree of their recognition with the weak influence being that of distance.

C. Opinions on evacuation drills1. People who are favorable about the drills

97.0%

7.0%

The ratio does not vary according to sex, but according to age; that is, people in their 30s, 40s, or 50s are more likely to be favorable to the drills than people in their 20s or 60s.

The ratio does not vary according to the kinds of areas they live in. However, residents in areas where there are some sources of danger, or in the low grounds which are susceptible to floods are more likely to be favorable to the drills than people in other areas.

D. What people expect a local government to do.

- What people expect when or just after they evacuate.
 a) food supply, drinking water, or other necessary
 - goods73.6%b) aids for them to communicate with their families52.0%c) guides for them on how to evacuate44.0%

50.0%

I. Material: Title:	Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu, Vol. 7, Chiiki Bosai Soshiki ni kansuru Chosa (Reports on the Psychological research for Counter- measures against Earthquake Disasters, Vol. 7. Research on the Community Organization for the Prevention of		
Author:	Disaster) Guard Police Psychology Research Society		
Publisher and Year:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society and Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department, 1972		

- II. Study:
- (1) Agent and/or Event

Type of Disaster: <u>Hypothetical Earthquake</u>
Date of Occurrence: <u>Tokyo</u>
Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail:	Questionnaire Sample: 3,600 Valid Responses: 3,451 (96.6%) Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department ordered each of 72 police stations in Tokyo to deliver and to
	collect 50 questionnaires, which makes 3,600

Date of Study: _____ May 30-June 8, 1972

	rcentage of those sampled who think a great earth- ake will occur	85.0%
	Percentage of people in their 40s or 50s who foresee	05.0%
	the possibility of a great earthquake	90.0%
Β.	Percentage of people in their 20s who foresee the	
	possibility of a great earthquake	75.0%
С.	People in their 40s or 50s are more likely to foresee the	
	possibility of a great earthquake than are people in their 20s.	
D.	Of the people who foresee the possibility of a great	
	earthquake, the percentage of those who prepare against	
	it is	93.6%
E.	Percentage of those sampled who think that certain	
	preparations are necessary for an earthquake	84.0%
F.	Of the people who prepare for an earthquake, percentages of the major preparations are	
	1. Discussions at home on emergency responses	68.0%
	2. Confirming places of evacuation and routes	51.0%
	3. Preparation for removal of valuables	43.0%
G.	Percentage of people who know the location of the desig-	
	nated evacuation area	58.0%
H.	Percentage of people who know the location of the	
	designated evacuation area but do not know how to reach	
	it	30.0%
I.	Percentage of people who can effecitvely utilize the	
	designated evacuation area	26.0%
J.	Percentage of participation in evacuation training in a community	
	1. Postively participate	37.7%
	2. Participate if asked	42.0%
	3. Do not know	12.9%
	4. Reluctant to participate	5.1%
	5. Do not participate	2.1%
ĸ.	Percentage of those who positively participate in the drill or training	
	1. Men	41.4%
	2. People in their 40s	41.5%
	3. People in their 50s	43.6%
	4. Women	33.9%
	5. People in their 20s	26.6%
	6. People who do not care about an earthquake	27.0%
	7. Men, people in their 40s or 50s, and people who	
	foresee a great earthquake are more likely to positively	
	participate in the drill or training than women, people	
	in their 20s, and people who do not care about an	
	earthquake.	
L.	Percentage of those who feel neighborhood organization	
	against disasters is necessary	
	1. Necessary	78.7%
	2. Opposed	7.9%
М.	Percentage of the major reasons for opposing neighborhood	
	organization against disasters	
	1. In emergency situations, nobody can afford to take care of	

	others; therefore, the neighborhood organization would	
	be useless in emergency periods.	53.5%
	2. What the neighborhood organization tries to do in	
	emergency periods is what the national or local govern-	
	ment should do. That is not our task.	18.1%
	3. Since the neighborhood organization has neither	
	responsibilities nor authority, it would be useless	
	in emergency periods.	12.2%
N.	Percentage of opinions about voluntary activities in	
	emergency periods (the voluntary activities in (a) preven-	
	tion and extinction of fires, (b) guiding evacuees, (c)	
	traffic control, (d) first aid, (e) distribution of water and	
	food, (f) communication, (g) maintaining social order,	
	(h) recovery activities, and (i) prevention of epidemics):	
	1. Positive attitude toward voluntary activities	73.6%
	2. Negative attitude toward voluntary activities	5.7%
	3. Don't know or not applicable	20.7%
0.	Percentage of positively accepted voluntary activities	~~~~ * / /b
~ •	1. (e) Distribution of water and food	84.8%
	2. (d) First aid	80.2%
	3. (h) Recovery activities	79.5%
	4. Probably the fact that those activities have been	19.5%
	voluntarily performed in the past explains why they	
	are positively accepted.	
73		
r.	Percentage of less positively accepted voluntary activities	61.7%
	1. (c) Traffic control	
	2. (g) Maintenance of social order	62.7%
	3. (f) Communication	66.0%
	4. Probably the fact that these activities cannot be performed	
	by ordinary citizens in their every day lives explains why	

they are not as greatly accepted.

I. Material: Title:	Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake DisasterTokyo Citizens' Expectations for Police, Vol. 8. (Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shin- rigakuteki Chosa KenkyuKeisatsu Katsudo ni taisuru Tomin	
	no Kitai. Dai 8-ho)	
Author:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society (Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai)	
Publisher and Year:	Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board (Keishi-Cho), 1973	

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

÷

Type of Disaster: <u>Hypothetical earthquake</u>

Date of Occurrence: Not mentioned

	Tokyo, Japan
Location:	

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

.

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

Ι.	Method	
~ •	A. Questionnaires delivered and collected by police.	
	B. Samples: 7,100 individuals chosen by 72 police stations in Tokyo	
	C. Date of Study: May 10-23, 1973	
	D. Return Taio: 6,789	95.6%
II.	Results	
	 A. People who expect a great earthquake People in their 40s or 50s are more likely to expect a great earthquake than people in their 20s. People who expect a great earthquake tend to actively participate in neighborhood organizations. 	82.2%
	B. How people prepare against an earthquake	
	1. Conversations at home	63.2%
	2. Preparations for saving valuables	39.0%
	3. Talking with neighbors or in neighborhood	07 09
	organizations 4. Participating in the drills	27.3% 16.9%
		10.7%
	As people grow older, the degree of preparation increases.	
	C. The degree of recognition of the designated evacuation place1. Percentage of ratio increase compared to previous year	62.0% 5.0%
	 D. What Tokyo citizens expect of the police department in the pre-disaster period. 1. Assuring that there be safe evacuation places and letting citizens know of such places 2. Preparations for guiding or leading citizens to a safe 	44.4%
	evacuation place 3. Preparations for quickly providing citizens with food or	38.2%
	drinking water 4. Making effective plans for an emergency communication system	33.0% 22.8%
	Developing evacuation routes and informing citizens of their existence	01 08
	E. What information citizens expect from the police department	21.0%
	1. Information on evacuation places	25.6%
	2. Information on rescue and medical service systems	16.8%
	3. Advice on evacuation	13.1%
	4. Information on damages 5. Information on social order	12.6% 11.0%
	6. Traffic information	8.3%
	Generally speaking, citizens expect information for protecting their own lives.	0.5%
	The older citizens tend to expect the information on damages or on social order, while the younger citizens tend to expect the information on rescue and medical service systems.	
	F. How do citizens expect the police department to guide or lead them in evacuating?	
	1. Advising them about the time of evacuation	80.1%
	2. Advising them on the place of evacuation	85.0%
	 Leading citizens to a safe evacuation place Advising citizens what they should bring in 	77.1%
	evacuating	58.8%

~		
G.	What the citizens expect as to traffic control.	
	1. People who think that police can effectively cope	00 0 <i>%</i>
	with traffic problems after a quake.	80.0%
н.	What citizens expect about the maintenance of social	
	order.	77 68
	1. Prevention of looting	71.0%
	2. Guarding of storages of emergency goods and other	
	important facilities	79.0%
	3. Prevention of rumors	61.0%
-	4. Prevention of crimes and arrest of criminals	81.0%
1.	What the citizens expect from several organizations	
	related to a disaster.	
	1. Percentage expecting leading of citizens to a safe	
	evacuation place	
	a) Ratios of citizens who expect if from	05 <i>68</i>
	(1) police	85.6%
	(2) fire departments	28.4%
	(3) neighborhood organizations	28.0%
	(4) a broadcasting company	20.6%
	(5) a local government	20.2%
	2. Provision of evacuation places	
	a) Ratios of citizens who expect it from	
	(1) police	76.8%
	(2) a local government	44.4%
	(3) neighborhood organizations	30.8%
	(4) fire departments	20.2%
	3. Expecting that citizens will be provided with foods	
	and/or drinking water	
	a) Ratios of citizens who expect it from	
	(1) a local government	68.6%
	(2) neighborhood organizations	33.0%
	(3) a public health center	28.6%
	(4) police	25.8%
	4. Ratios of citizens who expect medical services from	
	a) a public health center	86.6%
	b) a local government	51.6%
	5. Provision of first aid	
	a) Ratios of citizens who expect it from	
	(1) fire departments	56.4%
	(2) police	56.2%
	(3) a public health center	31.0%
	(4) a local government	21.4%
	6. Provision of necessary information	
	a) Ratios of citizens who expect it from	
	(1) police	70.6%
	(2) a broadcasting company	69.2%
•	(3) neighborhood organizations	19.6%
	7. Ratios of citizens who expect traffic controls from	
	a) police	97.2%
	b) neighborhood organizations	32.6%
	8. Expectation of maintenance of social order	
	a) Ratios of citizens who expect it from	
	(1) police	95.0%
	(2) fire departments	39.0%
	(3) a local government	16.8%

•

I. Material: Title:	Kumamoto Taiyo Depaato Kasai ni Kausuru Keibi Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu. (On the Fire at the Kumamato Taiyo Department Store)
Author: Publisher and Year:	Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyu Kai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society) Keishi-cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board), 1973
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Fire
Date of Occurrence:	November 29, 1973, about 1:15,p.m.
Location:	Kumamato Prefecture
Casualties and Damage:	Killed: 103 Injured: 109 Area burned: 13,587m ² (16,250 square yards)
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	See the attached

.

Date of Study:

I. Method

7.70	Enou	
Α.	Group interviews with six groups	
	1. Slightly injured customers	7 persons
	December 8, 1973	
	2. Safely escaped customers	6 persons
	December 8, 1973	
	3. Employees of Taiyo Department Store	11 persons
	December 9, 1973	
	4. Residents around Taiyo Department Store	8 persons
	December 9, 1973	
	5. Policemen who worked on the spot	8 persons
	December 9, 1973	
	6. Officials of related organizations	9 persons
	December 10, 1973	

II. Findings

- A. Since people use elevators or escalators in normal situations, they are less aware of stairways which caused awareness difficulties in escaping.
- B. Being poisoned by smoke was a major cause of casualties. People should recognize that smoke is most dangerous in highrise building fires, and internalize the knowledge that they have to escape upon seeing smoke.
- C. To avoid casualties due to smoke, the authorities should force companies to install an emergency smoke duct system in every high-rise building and underground shopping mall.
- D. Responses of organizations to the fire showed weaknesses in cooperating with other organizations. Japanese organizations are usually structured along vertical lines so that inter-organizational cooperation requiring horizontal ties becomes difficult. A certain cooperative system among related organizations should be established, clarifying the roles of each organization.
- E. Especially, a cooperative system between police and fire departments should be established as soon as possible.

III. Comments by Psychologists

A. Comment by Professor Abe

- 1. The worst thing in this fire was that the building did not have an exterior emergency stairway.
- 2. Anti-fire shutters, emergency exits, and the like have proved capable of protecting people.
- 3. On the higher floors, a short time was available between recognizing the fire and being driven into strained circumstances. In other words, the higher the floor, the higher the degree of urgency.
- 4. Quick and instinctive responses saved persons in this fire. But this is not always true, especially in a crowded place.
- 5. A notification system across different floors in a building should be established. This will decrease the degree of urgency on the higher floors.
- B. Comment by Professor Ohta
 - 1. In this case, quick and instinctive responses seem to have been better. However, in the case of the Osaka Sennichi

Department Store Fire, composed responses were better. It is too early to definitely say which is better, being instinctive or being composed.

- 2. There were many part-time workers in the department store because it was the busiest season of the year. This was one reason for no organizationally coordinated responses.
- 3. Since the building was partially undergoing reconstruction unusual circumstances were accepted as normal. This may have been one reason for the delayed recognition of a fire.
- Establishing an inter-organizational coordination system is a matter of great urgency.
- 5. The convergence of T.V. or radio reporters, journalists, and researchers has both merits and demerits. In order to avoid problems, it may be necessary for involved organizations to set up a special section for the release of information wanted and necessary by different interested parties.

I. Material: Title:	Daishinsai Taisaku no Tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu, Vol. 9, Kohtsu ni kansuru Chosa (Reports on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures against Earthquake Disasters, Vol. 9, Research on Traffic Condition)
Author:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society
Publisher and Year:	Guard Police Psychology Society and Metropolitan Police Department, 1974
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical Earthquake
Date of Occurrence:	- -
Location:	Tokyo
Casualties and Damage:	
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	 Questionnaire (Drivers who came to the Driver's License Bureau for renewing their licenses.) Sample: 4,000 drivers (men: 3,392,women: 602, unknown: 6)
	 Questionnaire and interviews (Managers) Sample: 173 managers who attended the lecture on the managing of safety driving held by police.
Date of Study:	(1) June 5 and 6, 1974 (2) June 11, 1974

I.]	Drivers	
	 A. Percentage of drivers equipped with fire extinguishers l. Likelihood of a driver being equipped with fire extinguishers increases with the age of the driver. B. Percentage of professional dirvers equipped with fire 	32.0%
-	extinguishers	40.0%
	 Professional drivers are more likely to be equipped with fire extinguishers. 	
(C. In an imminent situation, 1. Percentage of drivers who will wait in or around their cars, parking on the edge of a road (the recommended	
	response)	36.2%
	2. Percentage of drivers who will run away, leaving	
	their cars on the edge of a road	36.0%
	3. Percentage of drivers who will keep driving	3.0%
	4. Percentage of drivers who will immitate what other	0 197
	drivers do	2.4%
1	D. In a more severe situation, such as evacuation	
	 Percentage of drivers who leave their cars unlocked (the recommended response) 	56.6%
	2. Percentage of drivers who leave their cars locked	10.7%
	3. Percentage of drivers who answered that it depends upon	20000
	the situation	31.3%
1	E. Percentage of people who are familiar with the emergency	
	traffic control system	26.0%
	1. Percentage of professional drivers who are familiar	
	with the emergency traffic control system	29.4%
	2. Percentage of average drivers who are familiar with	27.7%
	the emergency traffic control system 3. Percentage of drivers with driver's license but who do	21.16
	not drive in everyday life situations and who are	
_	familiar with the emergency traffic control system	16.4%
]	F. Percentage of drivers who think that the emergency traffic	10 19
	regulations will be observed	10.1%
	 Percentage of drivers who tend to think that the regu- lations will be violated 	61.9%
	2. Young drivers are more likely to think that the regula-	01.9%
	tions are violated and the traffic conditions will be	
	out of order.	
(G. Percentage of drivers who in an emergency period will	
	follow suggestions by police on the road	44.0%
	1. Percentage of drivers who in an emergency period will	
	follow radio broadcast suggestions	45.6%
	2. Men are more likely to rely on radio and women are more	
	likely to follow suggestions given by police.	
	3. Likelihood of a driver to follow suggestions given by	
	police increases with the age of the driver.	

II.	Mar	nagers of shipping, bus, and taxi companies	
	Α.	Percentage of managers who answered that every car in	
		his or her company was equipped with fire extinguishers	50.9%
	в.	Percentage of managers who answered that they made company	
		drivers familiar with police department emergency traffic	
		control systems	12.1%
		1. Percentage of managers who answered that since they	
		did not know how the police would control traffic in	
		an emergency period, they did not try to make the	
		drivers familiar with a possible system	26.6%
	C.	Percentage of companies that have a certain kind of training	
		or guidance for appropriate responses to an emergency	32.9%
		1. The larger the company, the more training or guidance.	
	D.	Percentage of managers who know the emergency shift of the	
		traffic system when several main routes in and around Tokyo	
		are shut off for evacuation and emergency activities	22.0%

.

I. Material: Title:	Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu Jidosha Untensha no Ishiki Chosa, Dai 10-Ho. (Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake DisasterThe Drivers from Outside of Tokyo, Vol. 10)
Author:	Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology
Publisher and Year:	Research Society) Keishi-Cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board), 1976

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

Type of Disaster: <u>Hypothetical earthquake</u>
Date of Occurrence: <u>Tokyo</u>

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: Survey R	esearch:	Question by police		delivere	d and colle	cte
Sample:	from		fices and f		for going t their busin	
	(2) pers	ons who di			only for go	ing
Date of Study: $\frac{\text{Oct. 22-Nov. 5,}}{1976}$	(3) pers	ons who di	bus	iness in	nly for doin the daytime	g
1976				al number Answers:	r of Valid 1,014	
III. Hypothesis and Findings.			Ret	urn Ratio	b: 93%	

- I. Expected Emergent Responses by Drivers--Four Types
 - A. Observation Type
 - 1. Would stop driving and observe and attempt to comprehend the situation
 - B. Follower Type
 - 1. Would follow or immitate others
 - C. Leave-Behind Type
 - 1. Would stop driving, exit and leave a car on the road
 - D. Run-Away Type

1. Would keep driving as long as possible

		(on less crowded road)	(on crowded road)	(on highway)
1.	Observation Type	83.4 (%)	72.2(%)	68.3(%)
2.	Follower Type	10.7	22.7	18.3
3.	Leave-Behind Type	13.0	18.4	14.0
4.	Run-Away Type	16.8	-	15.7
Ε.	The Follower Type Away Type is domin	is dominant among women	, and the Run-	
Ŧ		cars are more likely t	o he the Leave-	
÷ •	-	drivers of trucks are		
	be the Follower Ty			·
G.	5	xperience drivers have,	the more likely	
		her the Observation Typ		
	Behind Type.			
Des	sirable Responses a	s Indicated by Drivers	(multiple choice)	
Α.	To park the car on	the left edge of a roa	d	77.1%
	To stop the engine			64.7%
	To listen to a rad			68.1%
	-	the center of a road		2.6%
	To leave the car w	ith the engine on		4.5%
F.	To exit the car			15.3%
Exp	pected Behavior aft	er the Quake as Estimat	ed by Drivers	
Α.	Would conform to t	he directions of the po	lice	85.6%
в.	Would exit and lea	we the car with the key	in it	32.3%
с.	Would immitate oth	ers		28.2%
D.	Would evacuate by	driving the car		7.7%
	-	ending on the situation	l	6.7%
F.	Would exit and lea	we a locked car		3.8%
		vers Who Know More or I	ess about	
the	e Emergency Traffic	Control System		27.6%

- the Emergency Traffic Control System 27.8% A. Male drivers who know it 20.7% B. Female drivers who know it C. Drivers in their mid-forties or mid-fifties know best about the system.
 - D. The older the drivers are, the more accurate information they know regarding the system.
 - E. The degrees of recognition and of accuracy about the emergency traffic control system are lower among drivers of trucks

than among drivers of passenger cars, and lower among drivers who use highways than among drivers who use ordinary roads.

V. Contacts with Information about Appropriate Responses

Α.	Drivers who have some contacts with such information	
	1. Male	82.0%
	2. Female	75.9%
B.	The older the drivers are, the more they are in touch	
	with such information.	

C. The sources of information

1. Television	59.8%
2. Radio	42.6%
3. Newspaper	47.6%
4. Public relations by governments	47.1%
5. Weekly magazines	20.9%

D. Drivers who are familiar with such information are more likely to be the Observation Type.

	Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa Kenkyu
	Vol. 11, Saigaiji ni okeru Koso Biru Riyosha no Ishiki
	Chosa. (Report on the Psychological Study for Counter-
	measures against Earthquake Disaster, Vol. 11, Survey
I. Material:	Research on People's Consciousness in the High-Rise
Title:	Buildings)
Author:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society
Publisher and Year:	Guard Police Psychology Research Society and Tokyo
	Metropolitan Police Department, 1976
II, Study:	
•.	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disester:	Hypothetical earthquake
Date of Occurrence:.	₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩₩
	T-have
Location:	Токуо
Casualties and Damag	;e:
10	
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	1) Questionnaire delivered by police and responded to

Method in detail:	 Questionnaire delivered by police and responded to by mail. Sample: 3,855 persons from buildings over 31 meters high (includes office buildings, residential buildings, and department stores) Valid responses: 2.530 (67%)
Date of Study:	Office and residential buildings: May 15-25, 1976 Department stores: May 18-19, 1976

I.	People who were anxious about a possible earthquake disaster	
	A. Residents of high-rise buildings	83.6%
	B. Frequent visitors to high-rise buildings	82.0%
	C. Less frequent visitors to high-rise buildings	75.3%
	D. Workers in high-rise buildings	77.1%
II.	People who perceive high-rise buildings as less dangerous A. Men are less likely than women to perceive high-rise buildings as dangerous.	40.6%
	1. Men who answered high-rise buildings were dangerous	35.1%
	2. Women who answered the same	51.7%
	B. The elderly are less likely than the young to perceive	
	high-rise buildings as dangerous.	
	1. People in their 20s who answered high-rise buildings	
	were dangerous	54.2%
	2. People in their 30s who answered high-rise buildings	
	were dangerous	46.5%
	3. People in their 40s who answered high-rise buildings	
	were dangerous	37.5%
	4. People over the age of 50 who answered high-rise	
	buildings were dangerous	29.2%
	C. Residents of high-rise buildings were more likely than	
	workers to perceive high-rise buildings as dangerous.	
	1. Residents who perceived high-rise buildings as dangerous	43.3%
	2. Workers who perceived high-rise buildings as dangerous	38.6%
	D. Visitors are more likely than residents to perceive high-	
	rise buildings as being dangerous in an earthquake.	
	1. Frequent visitors who perceive high-rise buildings as	
	being dangerous in an earthquake	45.4%
	2. Less frequent visitors who perceive high-rise buildings	
	as being dangerous in an earthquake	47.3%
	E. People on the higher floors are less likely to perceive	
	high-rise buildings as dangerous.	
	1. People living or working higher than the 30th floor	34.6%
	2. People living or working between the 10th and the 30th	5,000
	floor	42.6%
	3. People living below the 10th floor	41.0%
	F. People who have been assigned an emergency role in	41.0%
	their organizations compared to people who have no emergency	
	role tended to perceive high-rise buildings as less dan-	
	gerous.	
III.	People who perceived high-rise buildings as dangerous attributed this view to	
	A. The disorder and confusion which would ensue in an earthquake	27.7%
	B. Possible fires	22.1%

,

С.	Being	unable	to	follow	the	evacuation	route	17.5%	6

	Five projected response patterns if there were an earthquakeA. People will wait and see what the situation will be (observerB. People who will try to extinguish fires (extinguishers)C. People who will try to protect themselves under a desk or furniture (Shelter-seekers)D. People who will lose their composure (the discomposed type)E. People who will try to leave a house or building (evacuaters)	
۷.	Most persons who have experienced an earthquake in the past were A. Observers B. Extinguishers	83.8% 11.6%
VI.	 People in high-rise buildings tended to be observers. A. The projected responses of people in high-rise buildings were Observers Extinguishers Shelter-seekers Evacuaters The discomposed type B. Women and youth more than men and the elderly are more likely to be discomposed. C. Resident on the higher floors compared to those on the lower floors think they will be calm in an earthquake. D. The longer people have lived in their present residence, the less likely they are to think they will be discomposed in an earthquake. E. What people are most anxious about if an earthquake were to happen Observers expected social disorder and confusion and then the threat of fire Extinguishers expected fires and then the collapse of houses or buildings 	57.4% 17.5% 11.9% 5.6% 4.5%
	 After the quake there is the expectation that A. People will conform to the instruction of leaders or play their allocated role in an emergency organization. B. People will try to immediately escape or to rush into stairways or elevators. 1. Women and youth think they are more likely to try to escape or rush into stairways or elevators. 2. People who are above the 30th floor think they will be more likely to follow instruction of leaders to play their allocated emergency roles. Emergency organizations A. People who are organized for emergency operations Workers in high-rise buildings Residents of high-rise buildings 	66.0% 29.0% 78.9% 35.8%
IX.	Disaster drill in high-rise buildings A. Residents who have had such a drill B. Residential high-rise building occupants are less likely to have had a drill than workers in office buildings.	93.0%

- X. Emergency equipment and facilities
 - A. People in high-rise buildings who are familiar with
 - 1. Emergency exits
 - 2. Fire extinguishers
 - 3. Anti-fire doors
 - 4. Fire plugs
 - B. People in high-rise buildings who are unfamiliar with relief sacks 18.2%
 - C. People in high-rise buildings who are unfamiliar with emergency elevators 19.2%
 - D. Men are more familiar than women with these facilities.
 - E. The older the person, the more likely they are familiar with these facilities.
 - F. Workers more than residents in high-rise buildings are familiar with these facilities.
- XI. The degree of credence or trust given to evacuation planning for high-rise buildings
 - A. People who trust such planning

38.2%

74.6%

73.5%

59.2%

52.9%

- B. Men are more likely than women to trust.C. Older persons are more likely than younger to trust.
- D. Workers more than residents of high-rise buildings trust.
- E. People from the 30th or higher floors more than those from the lower floors are likely to give higher credence to evacuation planning.

A-116

Author: Keibi Shinrigabu Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Rese Society)	I. Material: Title:	Daishinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki chosa Kenkyu - Dai Jishin ni mottomo Kiken to Sareta Chiiki deno Ishiki Chosa, Dai 12 - ho. (Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against Earthquake Disaster - The Residents of the Areas More Vulnerable to Earthquake, Vol. 12)				
Society)		Keibi Shinrigabu Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research				
Publisher and Year: Keishi - cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board), 1977		$T_{r} = 1$				

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

Type of Discater: <u>Hypothetical Earthquake</u>

_____ Date of Occurrence:

Lecation: Tokyo

Casualties and Damage:

į

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Dare of Study:

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

.

I.	<pre>Samples A. 3,000 persons living in or working in the 14 wards in Tokyo which are ranked as relatively highly dangerous 1. Residents: 2,500 2. Workers: 500</pre>	
	 B. Questionnaires, answered by mail 1. Valid answers: 1,586 C. Study done: May 10-20, 1977 	52.9%
II.	 Concerns about earthquake A. Percentage of persons who are anxious about earth- quakes in their everyday lives B. No significant difference between men and women in the degree of concerns about an earthquake. C. Residents are more concerned about earthquake than workers. D. Persons who had an experience of earthquake tended to predict the occurrance of a great earthquake. E. Persons who live in rented houses are more likely to predict the occurrance of a great earthquake than persons who live in their own houses. F. Men and women who are anxious about an earthquake 1. Anxious about 	84.7%
	a) men b) women	87.7% 91.3%
	<pre>What people would worry about if an earthquake occurred A. Fires B. The long distance to the evacuation place C. The unavailability of roads to the evacuation place D. The collapse of houses Subjective possibility of evacuation A. Impossible to evacuate B. Possible to safely evacuate C. Possible to safely evacuate C. Possible to evacuate but with difficulty D. Persons who think that it will be impossible to evacuate 1. Men 2. Women</pre>	70.3% 44.5% 25.5% 17.9% 34.9% 2.8% 22.1% 31.0% 42.6%
	E. Workers are more optimistic about the possibility of evacuation than residents.	42.0%
V.	 What people would worry about after a major quake A. The possibility of communicating with a family-member B. Confusion or panic C. Rumors D. Women are more likely to worry about the possibility of communicating with family-members, while men are more likely to worry about confusion or panic. E. Workers worry about confusion and panic to a higher degree than residents. 	60.1% 27.1% 5.2%

A-118
	<u>Dai Shinsai Taisaku no Tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa</u>
	<u>Kenkyu—Jishin Yochi Keiho Hatsureiji ni okeru Kodo</u>
	Yosoku, Dai 13-ho.
	(Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures
I. Material:	Against Earthquake Disaster-Responses to an Earthquake
Title:	Prediction Warning, Vol. 13)
Author:	Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology Research Society)
Publisher and Year:	Keishi-cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board), 1978
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical earthquake
Date of Occurrence:	
Location:	Tokyo
Casualties and Damaga:	
;	
(2) Method	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Method in detail:	See the attached
· ·	
Date of Study:	م الم الم الله الله الله الله الله الله
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
III. Hypothesis and Findings	•

 a) valid 2. Employee a) valid 3. Managers and the a) valid 4. Employee a) valid 5. Housewive a) valid 6. Total: 	of Business answers: 4 s of busines answers: 1 of Schools, Senior Citiz answers: 4 s of Senior answers: 1 es: 2,092 answers: 1 8,000 answers: 4 ion about sa dy: June 1-	Firms: 70 49 s firms: 3 ,707 Kindergart ens Homes: 08 Citizens Homes: 08 ,078 ,238 ,880 mpling procession	,000 ens, 608 mes:	1,600 es		6.	1.0%
{ Sample No. }		(2)		(3)	(4)	C	5)
possible	72.4(%)	70.4(%)	74.	.5(%)	74.0(%)		
impossible	15.6	21.0	14.	.0	12.7	20.0	5
III. On issuing àn	earthquake w	arning					
<pre> Sample No. </pre>	eurenquane .	-	(2))	(3)	(4)	(5)
should be done	cautiously	-			63.7(%)		
should be done possible	as soon as	35.9	29.5		32.1	25.9	35.8
should not be	issued	1.6			1.0	1.1	0.7
IV. The degree of	trust in the	warning					
✓Sample No.	(1)	(2)		(3)	(4)		(5)
trust	85.3(%)	81.9(%)	8	38.9(%)	83.8	(%) 8	7.4(%)
distrust	10.7	14.4		8.5	8.4	8	3.1
V. Expected respond A. If heard at Sample 1	home	warning		(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)
•	•	o immodiato	1 <i>(</i>				(4)
2. would ph	to workplac one workplac tempt to con	es	-	29.8(%) 34.2	10.4(%) -	31.1(%) 38.2	- -
warning	•		1	L7.8	53.5	17.6	51.1

B. If heard at workplace

⟨ Sample No. ⟩	(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)
 would indicate employees to wait for further information would indicate employees to 	45.9(%)	-	48.5(%)	-
play an emergency role	35.4	-	40.7	-
3. would play an emergency role	- '	42.8	-	-
4. Would phone to families	-	33.9	-	20.2
5. would go home or evacuate		5.0	-	5.9
VI. Expected responses of housewives to	the warn	ning		
A. Would put fire out				87.1%
B. Would communicate with husband 76.8			76.8%	
C. Would communicate with children 76.4			76.4%	
D. Would check things to be removed from the home 64.			64.4%	
E. Would evacuate				40.3%
F. Would discuss with neighbors				33.2%

		Dai Shinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa KenkyuKeikai Sengen Hatsureiji ni okeru Jidosha
		Untensha no Ishiki to Kodo, Dai 14-ho.
		(Report on the Psychological Research for Countermeasures
	iterial: Sitle:	Against Earthquake Disaster-The Drivers' Responses to an Earthquake Prediction Warning, Vol. 14)
-		Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology
4	Author:	Research Society)
	Publisher and Year:	Reight the (Televe Networkship Delter Devel) 1000

II. Study:

(1) Agent and/or Event

ŧ

'Type of Disaster: Hypothetical earthquake

Date of Occurrence:

Location: ______ Tokyo

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____1980

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I.	<pre>Method A. Questionnaire answered by mail. B. Sample: 5,000 C. Valid answers: 2,972 D. Sampling procedure was not discu E. Details of the sample 1. Managers for Safety Driving: 2. Taxi Cab Drivers: 3. Truck Drivers:</pre>	1,000 1,000	59.44%
	4. Ordinary Drivers:	1,000 1,000	
	5. Private-truck Drivers:	1,000	
II.	<pre>On preparations in transportation c an earthquake warning A. The emergency system in a compan 1. clearly planned 2. roughly planned 3. not planned 4. never thought about</pre>		5.0% 15.4% 54.9% 22.5%
	There was no significant difference company. In comparison with others stronger concerns about planning of	, taxi companies showed the	
	Major actions defined in the emerge	ncy planning.	
	 to phone the company to drive back to the company to go back to the company but 	leaving the vehicle	52.5% 20.9%
	at a certain place B. Predictions made by managers abo probable responses to the warnin		12.2%
	1. They would phone the company	-	66.7%
	2. They would drive back or go b		14.8%
	 They would evacuate and leave They would go home. 	the venicle.	12.9% 4.0%
	Predictions made by drivers about t a warning.		
	1. They would phone the company.		37.1%
	 They would walk away leaving They would phone a family mem 		17.9% 12.8%
	4. They would go back or drive b		12.1%
	5. They would drive home.		7.2%
III.	Drivers expected responses to the w A. How would they know about the wa		
	1. car radio		67.4%
	2. from other cars		19.1%
	 loud-speaker trucks C.B. radios 		6.7% 3.6%
	The young drivers and the drivers of be more likely to rely on car radio		
	B. Expected responses on less crowd	ed roads to a warning.	
	1. They would phone the company		37.1%
	2. They would walk away leaving	a car.	17.9%

	12.8%
 They would phone a family member. They would go back or drive back to the company. 	12.1%
5. They would drive home.	7.2%
C. Expected responses on crowded roads to a warning.	
1. They would walk away leaving the car on a side road.	36.1%
2. They would phone the company.	27.3%
3. They would try to go back to the company.	11.2%
4. They would phone a family member	8.8%
D. Expected responses on highways to a warning.	
1. They would get off the highway.	84.0%
2. They would drive to the exit closest to the company.	7.6%
3. They would drive the the exit closest to home.	3.9%
E. Predicted responses two hours after the issuing of a	
warning.	20 / 9
1. Would be at the company.	38.4% 25.1%
2. Would be somewhere in Tokyo, but out of the car. 3. Would be at home.	22.2%
J. would be at nome.	22 • 2/0
Persons who live in central parts of Tokyo tended to believe	
they would be at home, while persons who live in suburbs of	
Tokyo or outside of Tokyo tended to believe they would be at	
the company.	
Drivers of taxi cabs felt they would be at the company, while	
drivers of their own cars thought they would be home.	
drivers of their own cars thought they would be home.	
F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers	07 N9
F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions.	97.0%
F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would	
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would 1. park the car on the left edge of the road 	69.5%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would 1. park the car on the left edge of the road 2. do what other cars were doing 	69.5% 20.6%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would 1. park the car on the left edge of the road 2. do what other cars were doing 3. keep on driving 	69.5%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would 1. park the car on the left edge of the road 2. do what other cars were doing 	69.5% 20.6%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers 	69.5% 20.6%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police voluntary control of traffic in each area partial control of traffic at major traffic points by the police 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police voluntary control of traffic in each area partial control of traffic at major traffic points by the police H. Several problems to be solved 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5% 26.1%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police voluntary control of traffic in each area partial control of traffic at major traffic points by the police H. Several problems to be solved Only a few companies have an emergency plan. 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5% 26.1%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police voluntary control of traffic in each area partial control of traffic at major traffic points by the police H. Several problems to be solved Only a few companies have an emergency plan. Most people rely upon telephones. 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5% 26.1% 19.1%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police voluntary control of traffic in each area partial control of traffic at major traffic points by the police H. Several problems to be solved Only a few companies have an emergency plan. Most people rely upon telephones. Most drivers would leave cars on roads in order to phone 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5% 26.1% 19.1%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police voluntary control of traffic in each area partial control of traffic at major traffic points by the police H. Several problems to be solved Only a few companies have an emergency plan. Most drivers would leave cars on roads in order to phone evacuate, and this will make the traffic worse. 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5% 26.1% 19.1%
 F. If there is a police officer on the road, most drivers would expect to conform to the police officer's directions. Without a police officer they would park the car on the left edge of the road do what other cars were doing keep on driving G. As to traffic control in response to a warning, drivers expect total control of traffic by the police voluntary control of traffic in each area partial control of traffic at major traffic points by the police H. Several problems to be solved Only a few companies have an emergency plan. Most people rely upon telephones. Most drivers would leave cars on roads in order to phone 	69.5% 20.6% 9.5% 50.5% 26.1% 19.1%

.

	Dai-shinsai Taisaku no tameno Shinrigakuteki Chosa
	KenkyuKeikai Sengen Hatsureiji ni okeru Tonai
	Kakueki de no Jitai Yosoku, Dai 15-ho (Report on
I. Material:	the Psychological Research for Countermeasures Against
Title:	Earthquake Disaster The Railway - and Subway-stations
	an Earthquake Warning, Vol. 15)
Author:	Keibi Shinrigaku Kenkyukai (Guard Police Psychology
	Research Society)
Publisher and Year:	<u>Keishi-cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board), 1980</u>

.

- II. Study:
- (1) Agent and/or Event

į

Type of Disaster: Hypothetical earthquake

Date of Occurrence:

Location: ______Tokyo_____

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: Questionnaire answered by mail Sample: salaried-workers 2,500 residents near stations 1,500 Nothing mentioned about sampling procedures Return ratio: 62.2%

Date of Study: _____1980

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

- A. How did people understand the warning?
 - 1. People who correctly understood the content of the warning

approximately 70.0%

- B. How do people expect to respond to the warning?
 - 1. Most people would take some preventive measures and preparations against earthquake.
 - 2. Many people would try to phone their families.
 - a) People are generally dependent upon telephones and are family-oriented.
 - 3. Men are more likely to take preventive measures and have positive attitude, while women are more likely to do nothing until someone issues an order.
 - Women and youth tend to conform or be a source of panic.
- C. How do people predict traffic conditons after the issuance of the warning?
 - 1. Most people predict that public transportation systems will break down in the immediate situation.
 - 2. Most people think that subway systems are most dangerous when an earthquake hits.
 - 3. However, if the warning includes the words of "within a few days," people predict that public transportation systems will be available as usual.
- D. How do people predict the situations at stations after the issuance of a warning?
 - 1. Most people predict that considerable confusion and crowds will be caused half an hour after the issue of the warning.
 - 2. Most people think that all of the station-staffs will work to prevent severe confusion and crowd formation.
 - a) At the same time, most people think that the confusion and the crowds will not be controllable by the stationstaffs.
 - 3. Most people have strong anxiety about confusion and crowds at stations.
 - a) Since the anxiety can be a source of panic, some measures
 - to decrease the degree of anxiety are necessary.
- E. Some problems clarified by this study
 - 1. Responses to a warning including "within several hours" are different from those including "within a few days." We should make the difference clear.
 - Anxieties about public transportation systems are very strong. To avoid the anxieties becoming a panic source, we should let people know about the emergency plans of public transportation systems.
 - 3. Anxieties about subway systems are especially strong. The authorities should let people know about subway system safety measures. The same thing can be said for underground shopping malls.
 - 4. Since women and youth can easily be a source of panic, we should provide them with more opportunities for disaster education and training.

5. Most people still rely on telephones in emergencies. The authorities should let them know the fact that telephone systems are not always available, and guide them toward appropriate responses without using a telephone.

I. Material: Title:	Managua JishinTaikensha o Kakomu Zadankai Kiroku (Round Table Talks by Japanese Engineers on Their Experiences of the Managua Earthquake)
Author:	Keishi-cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board)
Publisher and Year:	<u>Keishi-cho (Tokyo Metropolitan Police Board), 1973</u>
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	·
Type of Disaster:	Earthquake
	1972
Location:	Managua, Nicaragua

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail:

Date of Study: _____ January 26, 1973

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

This is a record of a round-table talk by four Japanese who experienced the Managua Earthquake, as well as three psychologists, nine police officials, and some observers.

Four Japanese reported

- 1. why they were in Managua at the time of the earthquake
- 2. what they were doing on the previous day
- 3. how they responded to the quake
- 4. what the situations in the town were.

No analysis is provided.

I. Material: Title:	Dai Jishin ni kansuru Kita Kumin no Ishiki Chosa (Survey of the Awareness of the People in Kita Ward About a Major Earthquake)
Author:	Kita Kuyakusho (Kita Ward Office)
Publisher and Year:	Kita Kuyakusho (Kita Ward Office), 1974
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical earthquake
Date of Occurrence:	
Location:	Tokyo
Casualties and Damage:	
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	Questionnaires answered by mail. Sample: 3,988 of Kita Ward residents over 20 years of age Sampling Procedure: Stratified random sampling Valid answers: 1,303 (32.67%)

Date of Study: _____ January, 1974

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

Ŧ	People who think that a great earthquake will occur in the	
⊥.	near future	53.0%
	A. The young are more likely to think that it will not occur.	
	B. Residents in houses of reinforced structure tend to think that it will not occur.	
II.	Prediction about major damages due to an earthquake	
	A. Fire B. Disruption of water supply and electricity	85.3% 69.1%
	C. Collapse of houses	66.2%
	D. Traffic confusion	40.4%
III.	Expected determinants of evacuation behavior	
	A. Approaching fires	33.2%
	B. Issuance of an evacuation order	34.8%
	C. Perception of other risks	18.3%
IV.	Expected temporary evacuation place A. Nearby heights	18.1%
	B. Designated places	38.4%
	C. Public facilities	17.3%
	D. Nearby parks	16.7%
	The older the person, the less likely they would evacuate to the designated evacuation place.	
v.	The designated evacuation place (by sampling subclusters)	
	A. Ratio of recognition	61.4%-87.6%
	B. People who have been there	42.9%-100%
	C. Whether or not they evacuate to the designated places	22.8%-67.8%
	D. Reasons they would evacuate to the designated	22.01 07.01
	places	
	1. Safe	54.6%
	2. Near E. Reasons they would not evacuate to the designated	26.5%
	places	
	1. Far	55.1%
	2. Not safe	19.6%
	3. Do not know the way	11.8%
	F. How they would evacuate	D.C. 5%
	1. On foot	96.5%
	2. By bicycle or motorcycle	0.6% 0.4%
	3. By car G. Whether or not they think they can reach the	0.4%
	designated places	
	1. Can reach	33.4%
	2. Cannot reach	17.8%
	a) Reasons they think they cannot reach	50.0%
	(1) traffic confusion(2) road debris or destruction	17.2%
	(3) fires	26.3%
	3. Don't know	48.8%
	A-131	

VI.	Preparations made for an earthquake	
	A. Have	
	1. Flashlight	81.0%
	2. Transistor radio	69.5%
	3. Have discussions at home	60.9%
	4. Made confirmation of safer places	49.1%
	5. Fire extinguisher	49.7%
	6. First-aid kit	48.2%
	7. Taken care of valuables	42.1%
	8. Water for fire	30.9%
	9. Emergency food	27.9%
	10. Emergency drinking water	18.5%
	B. The older people are, or the longer they have lived	
	in their present residences, the more they are	
	prepared for an earthquake.	
	C. People who think that a great earthquake will occur	
	in the near future or who live in their own houses	
	were more likely to prepare.	
VII.	Conversation with neighbors about emergency cooperations	
	A. Have talked	6.9%
	B. Have not	54.3%
	C. Want to talk	34.8%
		0.000
VIII.	Participation in community organizations for disasters	
	A. Would join, if established	55.0%
	B. Would definitely join	20.0%
	C. Would join, if asked	13.9%
	D. Would not join	7.1%

-

I. Material: Title:	Experimental Study of Escape Behavior in a Simulated Panic Situtation. (Mogi Hisai Jokyo ni okeru Hinan Kodo Rikigaku ni kansuru Jikkenteki Kenkyu.)
Author:	Kugihara, Naoki et al
	in The Japanese Journal of Experimental Social Psychology, Vol. 20, pp. 55-67, 1980
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Diseater:	Experiment
Date of Occurrence:	an a
Location:	

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study:

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Experiments

- A. Subjects: 295 freshman and sophomores (men: 173, women: 122)
 - 1. They were divided into 55 groups segregated by sex.
 - a) 7 groups of 3 men, 3 groups of 3 women
 - b) 5 groups of 4 men, 5 groups of 4 women
 - c) 6 groups of 5 men, 4 groups of 5 women
 - d) 7 groups of 6 men, 3 groups of 6 women
 - e) 6 groups of 7 men, 4 groups of 7 women
 - f) 2 groups of 9 men, 3 groups of 9 women
- B. Design

A room was divided into 9 enclosed booths. In each booth, there was a box containing three buttons of "escape," "attack," and "concession," and the counter which shows the subject the distance to an exit. On the front wall, there was a panel containing 27 lamps (9 lamps for each of three colors: red, yellow, and green). The red lamps show by being lit that a crisis (electric shock in this experiment) is approaching the subject. Upon the red lamps being lit, the subject push the "escape" buttons so that the counters show how many "escape" buttons were pushed, indicating the distance to a safe place. When one of the subjects pushes the "escape" button, the red lamps disappear and the yellow lamps are temporarily lit. If two or more subjects push the "escape" button at the same time, all counters for all of the subjects stop in spite of the "escape" buttons being pushed so that nobody can escape.

In this situation, the subjects have three choices, the "attack" buttons, the "concession" buttons, or to await other subjects' responses with no response on their own. When one subject pushes the "attack" button, the number on the counters for all of the other subjects except the subject is turned back to zero, which means that other subjects are forced to be back in a crisis situation. When the "concession" button is pushed by a certain subject, only the subject who pushed the button turns back to zero.

Repeating these procedures, the subjects who gain 100 points on the counter are regarded as successful evacuees. When a certain subject successfully escapes, the green lamp in front of the subject is lit. The time was 30 seconds per subject after the red lamps are lit. Therefore, 90 seconds were given to the group of 3 persons, while 270 seconds were given to the group of 9 persons.

The experiments were conducted in a dark room and each subject wore a headphone during the experiments so that the subjects could see and hear nothing and would do nothing but look at the counters, three buttons, and three lamps.

C. Date of Study: Not specified

II. Purposes and Hypotheses

A. Purpose

1. To experimentally examine the effect of group size on escaping behaviors in a simulated panic situation

- B. Hypotheses
 - 1. As the size of a group grows, the ratio of successful escapes will decrease and the degree of confusion will increase.
 - 2. As the size of a group grows, the "escape" or the "attack" behaviors will increase and the "concession" behaviors will decrease.

III. Findings

- A. As the size of a group grows, the degree of confusion increases and the ratio of successful escapes decreases. The most distinctive decrease in the ratio of escapes was observed between experiments with groups of four persons and groups of five persons.
- B. Subjects of medium-size groups (groups of six persons) were more likely to be aggressive than those of large groups (groups of seven or nine persons) or of small groups (groups of three or four persons).
- C. In the situation that aggressive responses (the "attack" behaviors) increased and concession responses decreased, there was almost no possibility for the subjects to successfully escape together.

I. Material: Title:	Reliability and Effectiveness of Actions for Earth- quake Disaster Prevention (Toshi no Bosai Taisei no Shinraisei Yukosei ni kansuru Kenkyu)		
Author:	Institute for Future Technology (Mirai Kohgaku Kenkyusho)		
Publisher and Year:	1979		
II. Study:			
(1) Agent and/or Event			
	Earthquakes January 14, 1978, 12:24 p.m.		
Date of Occurrence:	June 12, 1978, 5:14 p.m.		
Location:	Shizuoka Prefecture and Miyagi Prefecture, Japan		
Casualties and Damage:	The 1978 Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake*		
1	Killed: 25 Injured: 205 Total loss: 39.3 billion yen (164 million U.S. dollars) Completely destroyed houses: 96		
(2) Method	Partially destroyed houses: 4,786 Landslides: 191		
Method in detail:	Destroyed portion of roads: 1,126		
	See the attached		

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

*The 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake Killed: 28 Injured 10,247 Completely destroyed houses: 1,279 Partially destroyed houses: 132,594 Flooded houses: 5 Destroyed portions of roads: 1,037 Landslides: 167 Fires: 12

- I. Methods
 - A. Interviews with a large number of persons
 - B. Analysis of documents
 - C. Date of Study: 1977-1978
- II. The report consists of four parts
 - A. Case study of the 1978 Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake
 - B. Case study of 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake
 - C. Status quo of anti-earthquake measures and problems
 - D. Roles of organizations in promoting the implementation of countermeasures and future direction
- III. Case Study of the Izu Oshima Kinkai Earthquake
 - A. After the description of the event, damages, emergency responses, recovery processes, fifty-four problems or lessons in 12 disasterrelated functions are indicated. Some of them are as follows:
 1. Earthquake prediction
 - a) to recognize the limit of prediction and to make the public and the government understand the failure of prediction
 - b) to legally elaborate the prediction notification system
 - 2. Emergency operation center
 - a) to clearly allocate roles
 - b) to set up a group which would deal with incoming or outgoing information in emergency situations
 - c) to seek a more effective network of organizations
 - 3. Communication system
 - a) to set up an interorganizational network sharing information in common
 - b) to improve a format to effectively receive information
 - 4. Rescue activity
 - a) to accurately estimate necessary equipment and materials
 - b) to clarify the routes on which extra-heavy equipment can be transported
 - 5. Evacuation
 - a) to provide sufficient food and water at shelters

b) to use mobile houses as shelters

- 6. Evacuation of tourists
 - a) to clarify who is in charge
 - b) to inform them of shelters and provide them with food or water
 - c) to get them home
- 7. Management of industrial waste
 - a) to amend the regulation about dumps
 - b) to regulate the storing of poisoneous materials in a river basin
- 8. Supply of water
 - a) to set up an emergency water supply system, especially by sea
 - b) to repair according to the present rule of priority
- 9. Supply of gas
 - a) to have gas cylinders equipped with quake-proof devices (propane gas)
 - b) to set up a mutual aids system covering a broad area in order to supply gas as soon as possible after the earthquake

- 10. Telephones
 - a) to improve a means to transport staffs and equipment for repairing
 - b) to prevent the congestion and breakdown of the telephone system by educating the public, and by giving a priority to disasterrelated organizations
- 11. Electricity
 - a) to reinforce the structures of facilities against an earthquake
 - b) to set up a more effective communication network with other organizations
- 12. Roads and traffic
 - a) to cooperate with private construction companies in adjacent areas
 - b) to assign a clearly defined role
 - c) to set up a priority order of recovery
- IV. Case Study of the Miyagiken Oki Earthquake
 - A. After the description, sixty-three lessons are specified. Some of them are as follows:
 - 1. Emergency operation center
 - a) to set up a more effective communication channel with mass media
 - b) to elaborate the notification system among staffs
 - 2. Fire fighting
 - a) to safely store chemical substances
 - b) to prepare against simultaneous, multiple fires
 - 3. Rescue activity
 - a) to use taxi or private cars to transport the injured
 - b) to make an emergency plan for elevators
 - 4. Evacuation
 - a) to set up voluntary mutual aids systems in addition to checking the existing evacuation sites
 - 5. Areas of industries which store the dangerous materials such as gas stations, oil refineries, and the like
 - a) to check oil tanks
 - b) to elaborate emergency plans for industrial areas
 - 6. Roads and traffic
 - a) to have major signals equipped with batteries or self-generators
 - b) to elaborate an emergency traffic control system
 - 7. Telephone
 - a) to make use of mass media so as to prevent the breakdown of the telephone system
 - 8. Public relations activity
 - a) to provide the public with private information
 - b) to report not only negative news (such as damages or casualties) but also positive news (such as children's safety at a kindergarten)
 - c) to specify the source of information
 - d) not to use telephones for obtaining information
- V. Status quo of anti-earthquake measures and problems
 - A. A summary is given of six current functions. In addition, each measure is classified according to the degree of urgency and importance and according to time dimension (pre-disaster, post-disaster, etc.). Finally, obstacles in taking measures are indicated. The obstacles are classified into:

- 1. organizational obstacles
- 2. legal obstacles
- 3. budgetary obstacles
- 4. public opinion
- 5. technological obstacles
- The six functions discussed are
- 1. fire prevention (includes 26 measures)
- 2. rescue, medical services, and evacuation (includes 36 measures)
- 3. supply of water, food, and other essential goods (includes 28 measures)
- 4. supply of energy (includes 35 measures)
- 5. traffic and transportation (includes 25 measures)
- 6. communication (includes 35 measures)
- VI. Roles of organizations in promoting the implementation of countermeasures A. The mechanism of stagnancy in implementing countermeasures



- B. Three major problems to be solved
 - 1. To elaborate emergency planning. The planning should especially be concrete and practical.
 - 2. To coordinate organizations and their planning. Organization should be coordinated both vertically and horizontally.
 - 3. To set up a special section directly responsible for measures against a future great earthquake at the national level.
- C. Four directions of organizational or interorganizational development
 - 1. To remain in the present situation, improving each organization individually.
 - 2. To remain in the present situation, but creating a certain coordinating agency.
 - 3. To establish a "National Emergency Management Agency."
 - 4. To establish a "Ministry of Disaster Management."

I. Material.

Title:	Jishin to Toshi (Earthquake and Cities		
Author:	Murakami, Suminao		
Publisher and Year:	Nikkei Shinsho, Tokyo, 1973		

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: Not specified

III. Table of Contents.

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

The author discussed urban disasters from the viewpoint of policy making and emphasized the lack of comprehensive studies on disasters.

Contents

Chapter 1 - Cities Which Have No Safety Devices Against Earthquake

- 1. A Great Earthquake Will Hit You Without Fail
- 2. Fear of "Material-Oriented Society"
- 3. When a Great Earthquake Hits Cities
- 4. Formulate "Anti-Disaster Science"

Chapter 2 - What Is Urban Disaster?

- 1. What Lessons Did Human Beings Learn from Disasters?
- 2. Basic Conception and Limitation of Damage Prediction
- 3. How Can Disaster Be Defined?
- 4. Reviewing Several Earthquake Disasters
 - (a) The Managua Earthquake
 - (b) The San Fernando Earthquake
 - (c) The Peru Earthquake
 - (d) The Tokachioki Earthquake

Chapter 3 - Human Society and Urban Disaster

- 1. History and Disaster
- 2. Countermeasures by Making Use of Nature: Mitigations in Foreign Countries
- Learning from Urban Disasters

 (a) The Osaka, Ten-Roku Gas Explosion
 - (b) The Osaka, Sennichi Department Store Fire
- 4. New Threats in Modern Cities

Chapter 4 - Reality of City and Earthquake Disasters

- 1. Insufficient Comprehension of a City
- 2. Damage Prediction by Tokyo Fire Department, and its Significance and Meaning
- 3. Epistemology of Materials, and Necessity of New Science
- 4. Risk Energy
- 5. Safety Management System in Cities

Chapter 5 - Development of Anti-Disaster Urban Planning

- 1. Kotoh Delta Chitai (Kohtoh Delta Area)
- 2. Development of Anti-Disaster Planning in Kohtoh Delta Area
- 3. Significance of the Kohtoh Area Redevelopment Planning
- 4. Logic of Anti-Disaster Urban Planning

Conclusions - Safe Cities for Human Beings

- 1. Difficulties in Ensuring Safety
- Difficulties in Comprehending Cities
 Anti-Disaster Urban Planning: Long Term Planning

I. Material.	Shinsai Yobo no Kadai (Problems in the Mitigation and Prevention of Earthquake Disaster)	
Title:		
Author:	Nakano, Takamasa	
Publisher and Year:	in Sogo Toshi Kenkyu (The Comprehensive Urban Studies), No. 2, March 1978, Tokyo Metropolitan	
II. Agent and/or Event.	University	
Type of Disaster Discussed:	Earthquake	

III. Table of Contents.

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

The article indicated three major aims and four major topics on prevention of earthquake disaster which was recognized as one of the project themes of the Center for Urban Studies, Tokyo Metropolitan University.

- 1. The Basic Studies for Constructing a Theory of Earthquake Prevention.
- 2. The Basic Studies for Constructing a Theory of Urban Disaster Prevention.
- 3. The Construction of a Comprehensive Theory for Earthquake Prevention, Including Socio-Economic Effects of Earthquake.

Four specific topics are:

- 1. Seismo-engineering studies of buildings should be reexamined from the viewpoint of earthquake disaster prevention.
- 2. Earthquake disasters should be studied not only from the viewpoint of seismo-engineering, but also from the viewpoint of the social sciences.
- 3. The effects of earthquake disasters in urban areas are clearly characterized by urban structure and functions.
- 4. Social scientific studies of earthquake disasters are basically necessary in order to elucidate the socio-economic damage due to earthquake.

I.Material.	Studies on Human Behavior in Disasters (Saigai Kodo Kenkyu)		
Title:			
Author:	Nakano, Takamasa and Ryoichi Kazama		
Publisher and Year:	in <u>Comprehensive</u> Urban Studies, No. 2, March, 1978, pp. 103-109, Tokyo Metropolitan Unviersity		
II. Agent and/or Event.			

Type of Disaster Discussed: Not specified

III. Table of Content.

- 1. Introduction
- 2. Experimental Approach to Panic Behavior
- 3. Inappropriate Group Behavior; Alexander Mintz
- 4. Nature of Panic; Enrico Quarantelli
- 5. Problems to be Solved

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions.).

.

÷

The article consists of summaries of two articles written by Alexander Mintz and by E. L. Quarantelli. After the summaries, the authors indicated the following on the basis of the two articles.

- 1. A strong fear is not always a necessary and sufficient condition for maladaptive group behavior.
- 2. As the size of group grows, maladapted behavior by one member tends to be a powerful incentive to a breakdown of coordinated group behavior.
- 3. A reward structure for a behavior can explain many maladapted behaviors.
- 4. Panic is not irrational but non-rational.
- 5. Panic in disastrous situations has been overestimated.

I.Material.	Systematization of Research Methods on Accute Disruption of Urban Structure and Functions in Earthquake Disasters. (Shinsaiji ni okeru Toshi		
Title:	no Kozo to Kino no Kyuhen ni kansuru Kenkyu Hoho		
	no Taikeika)		
Author:	Nakano, Takamasa et al		
Publisher and Year:	in Comprehensive Urban Studies. No. 1. November. 1977, pp. 5-32, Tokyo Metropolitan University		

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: Earthquake and fires

III. Table of Content.

.

- 1. Purposes of the Study
- 2. Some Characteristics and Lessons of the Great Sakata Fire
- 3. Urban Reconstruction Program after the Great Sakata Fire '
- 4. The Shonai Earthquake and Fires
- 5. Problems

,

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions.).

· .

.

The authors discuss the accute change of urban structure and functions which result from an earthquake. They utilize several archives and historical documents. Sakata city is examined, as a model city, because it has had a number of experiences of fires and earthquakes. The events discussed are (1) the 1976 great Sakata Fire, (2) the 1894 Shonai Earthquake and fires, and (3) a number of fires the city has had since 1600.

I. Regarding the 1976 great Sakata Fire

- A. The cause of the disaster was a delay in a notification of the fire. If the Fire Department had been notified at an early stage, of the fie, the disaster could not have occurred.
- B. Water for extinguishing a fire should be cyclically used. That is, water used once should be stored via an effective sewage system and be used again.
- C. The reconstruction planning emphasized effective land use or spatial arrangements rather than the fire-proof structures of newly con-structed buildings.
- II. Regarding the 1894 Shonai Earthquake
 - A. The physical cause of the disaster was the characteristics of the land; the softness of the land, and the liquefaction of the land.
 - B. The earthquake devastated seven percent of the houses in the Sakata area and burned an area of 38.6 ha.

In conclusion, the authors indicate four problems to be solved in future studies:

- 1. human behavior in disasters
- 2. organizational responses to disasters
- 3. a tracing of the process of a disaster to its pre-disaster situation
- 4. a need to systematize the records or archives of past disasters

I. Material: Title: Author: Publisher and Year:	'78 Miyagiken Oki Jishin Saigai no Jittai (Report on the Investigations into the Actual Condition Caused by the 1978 Miyagi-ken Oki Earthquake) Nihon Kenchiku Gakkai, Tohoku Shibu (Research Committee of the Miyagiken Oki Earthquake, 1978, Architectural Institute of Japan, Tohoku Branch) 1979		
II. Study:			
(1) Agent and/or Event			
Type of Disaster:	Earthquake		
Date of Occurrence:	June 12, 1978, 5:14 p.m.		
Location:	Miyagi Prefecture	and a second	
Casualties and Damage: (2) Method Method in detail:	Killed: 28 Injured: 10,24 Completely destroyed houses: Partially destroyed houses: 2 Flooded houses: 5 Destroyed portions of roads: Landslides: 167 Fires: 12	1,279 132,594	
method in detail:	See the attached		

.

Date of Study:

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

This book consists of eight research reports on different aspects of the Miyagiken Oki Earthquake. The reports on the organizational responses by associations of contruction companies and on the damages and responses of offices are excluded from this abstract.

Chapter 1 - Damages and People's Responses to the Quake

I. Method

- A. Three methods used
 - 1. Questionnaires
 - a) no mention about their delivery and collection
 - b) sample: 6,000
 - c) return ratio: 5,229
 - d) sampling procedure: Two Stage sampling from the

87.2%

- 2. Interviews with 100 householders
- 3. Students' compositions on the earthquake.
- 4. Date of study: July-August, 1978

II. On preparations

- A. Although the citizens experienced an earthquake in February of 1978, their experiences did not improve preparations.
- B. The degree of preparation was little associated with their emergency responses. Their responses were determined by the strength of the quake and the risks they perceived.

III. On Emergency Responses

- A. At home
 - 1. The ratio of homes which had elderly or children was high at the time of the quake. However, they first put fires out, then helped the elderly or children.
 - a) other major responses
 - (1) checking exits
 - (2) rushing out
- B. At workplace or school
 - 1. Major responses
 - a) stopped working and tried to define the situation
 - b) hid themselves under desks or chairs
- C. In buildings they were visiting
 - 1. In many cases (about one quarter of all cases), there was sudden darkness due to the failure of inside emergency lights
 - 2. Major responses
 - a) rushed out
 - b) clung to nearby pillars
 - c) cowered
- D. Outside
 - 1. They had a stranger fear than people in houses or buildings.
 - 2. Two major responses characteristic of people outside

- a) cowered or fell on their legs
- b) helped children or people who were old or handicapped
- E. Men, as a whole, tried to define the situation, while women quickly responded with actions such as putting fire out or helping children or the elderly.
 - 1. Women's quick actions seemed to reflect the customary roles of women.
- F. Behaviors in the 15 minutes after the quake.
 - 1. Cleared away the debris
 - 2. Went home
 - 3. Checked other people's safety
 - 4. Gathered information by phone or radio
- Chapter 2 Damages and Responses by Several Social Facilities
- I. Medical fàcilities
 - A. Method
 - Structured interviews with staffs of 20 hospitals in June-July, 1978
 - B. Findings
 - Building-structures of hospitals were quite safe. Most damages were caused to internal facilities, medical equipment, and furniture. Furthermore, the energy systems in hospitals suffered severe damages. Since electricity and water are indispensable, the hospitals should have had substitute systems, such as emergency generators or deep wells.
- II. Child Welfare Institutions
 - A. Methods
 - 1. Interviews with staffs of 16 institutions in June-August, 1978 B. Findings
 - 1. Since the quake occurred in the evening, there were no severe problems.
 - 2. The number of chilren is usually much more than that of teachers or staffs. Therefore, it is essential for these institutions to secure inside safety-corners and evacuation routes.
 - 3. Another possible problems will be how to let parents know about the condition of their children.
 - a) In this earthquake, radios provided this kind of information.
- III. Facilities for the handicapped
 - A. Method
 - 1. Structured interviews with staffs of 25 facilities in June-August, 1978.
 - B. Findings
 - 1. There was overlap between evacuation practices for fires and earthquakes. Usually, there were not many practices for earthquakes, but for fires. So some people responded to the quake as they had practiced for fires. As a result, they evacuated by passing through dangerous parts of buildings.

- Different facilities took different responses measures.
 a) Major responses
 - (1) let the handicapped stay in their rooms
 - (2) let them gather in the hall or tearoom
 - (3) let them gather outside
- 3. The different responses seemed to be due to the type of inmates in the institutions. In the cases of facilities for mental disability, facilities whose inmates were adults let them gather outside, while facilities for mentally disables children let them gather in a certain place inside.
- IV. Welfare institutions for the elderly

A. Method

- 1. Structured interviews with staffs and inmates of 20 institutions during June 29-August 19, 1978
- B. Findings
 - Although most inmates will need some help in emergencies, the proportion of staff personnel to inmates is very low. As in the case of child welfare institutions, this will cause a major problem, especially at night.
 - 2. Disaster drills had been carried out in most institutions. The drills had always involved staffs but only certain of the inmates. As a result, the drills could not be brought into effect in most emergencies.
 - 3. Not all of the staffs were familiar with how to operate equipment or facilities. Therefore, some of them failed, for example, to control sources of fire.
 - 4. Most institutions were equipped with slides for evacuating inmates. Since the slides did not work as expected, the efficiency of the slides should be checked from a psychological or medical viewpoint.

V. Meeting places

- A. Method
 - 1. Interviews with staffs of 25 public meeting places
 - 2. Study conducted June 29-July 29, 1978
- B. Findings
 - 1. As a whole, little damage was reported. It should be noted that most bookshelves in stockrooms feel down.
 - 2. In some cases, since equipment such as lockers or bookshelves were located in passageways, they could block evacuation routes.
 - 3. Staffs should always be informed about who and how many people will be using the meeting rooms.

Chapter 3 - Damages and Reconstruction Process of Newly Developed Area

- I. Method
 - A. Interviews with representatives from two organizations of people who had damages (2 representatives)
 - B. Questionnaries delivered and collected by researchers 1. Samples: 821 households
 - 2. Date: September 11-20, 1978

II. Findings

- A. An indirect cause of the disaster was the high demand for and building of houses in rapidly growing urban areas.
- B. Some weaknesses of regulations about house-construction were made clear.
- C. Three factors complicated the reconstruction process
 1. Difficulties in suspending or restricting the ownership of land.
 - 2. Ambiguous responsibility for managing the space.
 - 3. Difficulties in evaluating the degree of damages.
- D. Recognition of the degree of damage was influenced by
 - 1. Perception of superficial characteristics of their and others' damages
 - 2. Information on damages from governments or other community organizations.
- E. On the other hand, their recognition of their damages affected
 - 1. The kind of emergency measures
 - 2. Their evacuation behaviors
 - 3. Consciousness about the safety management system in the area

Chapter 4 - Damages and Responses in Nearby Agricultural Areas

- I. Methods
 - A. Questionnaires for three areas
 - 1. Sample
 - a) All households which were defined by the local government as "totally collapsed"
 - (1) 103 houses
 - b) 267 households chosen by a probability proportionate sampling 2. Date of study: August, 1978
 - B. Interviews
 - 1. No details mentioned
 - 2. Date of study: March, 1979

II. Findings

A. Some unique problems to agricultural areas were made clear

- 1. The farmers could not easily move out in spite of their recognition that their lands were highly vulnerable to an earthquake.
- 2. The ordinary urban planning process excluded the agricultural areas.
- 3. Farming in these days is done mainly by the elderly and women. As a result, most farm houses are composed of women and the elderly. Furthermore, modernization has weakened the traditional ties of mutual assistance among farmers. These characteristics of modern agricultural areas should be taken into consideration in planning countermeasures.

Chapter 5 - Damages and Reconstruction of High-Rise Residential Buildings

- I. Methods
 - A. Interviews with residents of eight high-rise residential buildings; July-October, 1978
- B. Interviews with managers of 94 high-rise residential buildings; October, 1978
- C. Questionnaires delivered and collected by researchers 1. Sample
 - a) 805 residents in 13 high-rise residential buildings
 - 2. Date of study: October, 1978
- II. Findings
 - A. Although some damages of external structures were reported, damages to internal facilities such as doors, walls, windows, or maintenance systems were far more extensive.
 - B. Many injuries were reported which resulted from the falling-over of furniture in high-rise residential buildings.
 - C. The degree of damage varied according to the floor. That is, the higher the floor, the more the damages.
 - D. Emergency responses were determined by
 - 1. If residents were using a fire
 - 2. If they had children or elderly
 - E. Disruption or breaking down of maintenance systems was compensated by individual efforts rather than by cooperative efforts of residents and management companies. A cooperative system in emergencies for residents should be established.
 - F. Residents in high-rise buildings had little knowledge about the building structures and the appropriate responses to an earthquake. Buyers of units of high-rise residential buildings should be provided with such information.
 - G. The reconstruction processes of high-rise buildings had some unique features.
 - 1. It was difficult to distinguish the private spaces from the shared public spaces.
 - 2. The need for specialized knowledge and skills to manage high-rise buildings left residents uninformed about the reconstruction process.

Chapter 6 - Damages and Reconstruction of Urban Facilities

- I. Method
 - A. Interviews with eight related organizations' staffs in July, 1978 and February, 1979

II. Findings

- A. Roads
 - A major highway was closed to traffic. Twenty-eight national and prefectural roads, and twelve muncipal roads were closed. Furthermore, because of the breaking-down of traffic signals, the traffic conditions in downtown were bad until the late evening. Some measures for preventing the breaking-down of traffic signals will be necessary.
- B. Railways
 - 1. All trains stopped because of the disruption of electricity but no accidents were reported. Since the railways are highly dependent upon the electric company, they should establish an emergency cooperation system with the electric company.

C. Water supply

- 1. Over seven thousand households suffered from the disruption of the water supply.
- D. Electricity
 - 1. Electricity was disrupted in the entire area of Sendai. Recovery was smoothly and quickly done through the emergency network among several major electric companies.
- E. Gas
 - 1. Gas service was also totally disrupted. They should build multiple pipeline systems so that all lines into an impacted area will not be damaged.
- F. As a whole, there is a need for a certain system which can be substituted in emergencies so that the energy supply in urban areas can be secured.

I. Material. Title:	<u>Dai Jishin ni Ikinokoru-Ho</u> (Techniques on How to Survive an Earthquake)		
Author:	Ohta, Hideoki		
Publisher and Year:	Tokyo Sports Newspaper Co., Tokyo, 1977		
II. Agent and/or Event.			

Type of Disaster Discussed: _____Earthquake

III. Table of Contents.

Chapters on:

- 1. Emergency Responses to Earthquakes
- 2. Evacuation
- 3. Emergency Time Life
 - a. Clothing
 - b. Food
 - c. Housing
- 4. Preparations Against Earthquakes

.

- 5. Countermeasures
- 6. Predictions of Earthquakes

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

I. Material: Title:	Jishin Joho no Dentatsu to Jumin no Hanno (An Analysis of Individual and Group Responses to the So-called After-shock Information)		
Author:	Okabe, Keizo et al		
Publisher and Year:	Shimbun Kenkyu-sho (Institute of Journalism and Communication), University of Tokyo, 1978		
(1) Agent and/or Event			
Type of Disaster:	Earthquake		
Date of Occurrence:	January 14, 1978		
Location:	Shizuoka Prefecture, Izu area		
Casualties and Damaga:	mage:		
	Not mentioned		
(2) Method			
Method in detail:	(1) Interviews and questionnaires answered by mail		
	(2) Samples: Shimoda City - 300 Numazu City - 200		
	Return ratio: Shimoda - 54%, Numazu - 48.5% (3) Interviews with 714 housewives in Numazu City.		
Date of Study:	January 21-24 and February 10-19, 1978		

.

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I.		ssemination of "After-shock Information"		
		January 14, 1978 - the major quake		
	Β.	January 18, 1978 - the issuing of "After	-shock Informatio	n"
		by the prefectural government		
	C.	The information flows		
		1. There is an administrative route. Th	is goes through]	ocal
		governmental offices. It involves th		
		information, but reaches almost all r		
		2. There is a mass-media route. This in		
		quickest flow of information. Unlimi		
		can be reached by such a flow.	ted number of per	
		3. There is a propane-gas-company route.	The information	flows
		quickest by this route but gets only		
	n	Most people responded to the "After-shoc		
	<i>D</i> •		k information by	/
	F	confirming-behaviors.	11 to a farmed	-
	<u></u> .	The information was more severely and ba		
		those areas where there were relatively	small damages rat	iner
	-	than in those areas of greatest damage.	• • •	
	Е.	People who received information from oth	ers in private pe	ersonal
	~	communication tended to create rumors.		
	Ģ.	Persons who believed a rumor in the afte	r-shock period	
		1. Shimoda City		44.6%
		2. Numazu City		69.1%
	н.	Reasons they believed rumors		
		1. Their earthquake experiences two year	-	
	-	2. Trust they had in the source of infor	mation	
	1.	Reasons they did not believe rumors		
		1. They doubted the possibility of scien	timic prediction	
		2. Experiences in the past		
	-	3. Distrust in the source of information		
	J.	People who attempted to confirm the info received	rmation they	
		1. Shimoda City		25.0%
		2. Numazu City		20.0%
	v	Passive confirming-behavior such as list	onina to o	20.0%
	R.	radio or watching television was dominan		
		who tried to actively confirm informatio		
		a phone call to public organizations wer	e	15.0%
		l. Shimoda City 2. Numazu City		9.0%
	Ŧ		antenna of	9.0%
	• بل	Some major factors which affected the ac	ceptance of	
		a rumor	(P.	artial Correlation)
		1 Americana and from	(16	0.403
		1. Anxiety and fear		0.265
		2. Surprise at being in a major quake		
	N	3. Higher education	- 11	0.221
	m.	Responses to the "After-shock Informatio	11	
			(Shimoda City)	(Numazu City)
		1. Did nothing special	22.2%	28.1%
		2. Some preventive measures such as		
		putting fire out, mental preparation,		
		communicating with a family member	23.4%	13.5%
		3. Prepared for evacuation	27.2%	46.1%
		4. Evacuated	1.9%	0.0%

- N. Characteristics of people who did nothing special
 - 1. Low anxiety about an earthquake
 - 2. Limited trust in prediction information
 - 3. Mild concern about disaster information on TV
 - 4. They also were less accepting of a rumor.
 - 5. Less likely to attempt to confirm the rumor
 - 6. Less likely to transmit a rumor to others

. Material.	The Earthquake Prediction Warning and the		
	Social Responses, Part II (Zoku Jishin-Yochi		
Title:	to Shakaiteki <u>Hanno</u>)		
Author:	Okabe, Keizo et al		
Publisher and Year:	University of Tokvo Press, 1981		

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: Experiment

III. Table of Contents.

This book consists of five research reports.

Chapter 1 - People's Response to an Earthquake Warning, Part I

See the summary of <u>Report of the Survey Research on People's Responses</u> to an Earthquake Prediction Warning by Okabe, Keizo et al, Institute of Journalism and Communication, University of Tokyo, 1979.

Chapter 2 - People's Responses to an Earthquake Warning, Part II

See the summary of <u>The Study of the Responses to Earthquake Prediction</u>, <u>Part II</u> by Ikeda, Kenichi et al, Institute of Journalism and Communication, University of Tokyo, 1980.

Chapter 3 - Responses to TV News "Earthquake Warning"

See the summary of "Responses to TV News 'Earthquake Warning'" by Okabe, Keizo et al, 1980.*

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions).

*Chapter 4 - Experimental Study on Insurance Purchasing Behaviors See the attached for the summary. Chapter 5 - A Disaster Warning and Responses of Residents

See the summary of <u>A Disaster Warning and Responses of Residents:</u> <u>A Study of Evacuation Behavior During a Warehouse Fire in Ohbu City</u> by Okabe, Keizo et al, Institute of Journalism and Communication, University of Tokyo, 1981.

I. Material: Title:	Survey Research on the Attitude of Tokyo Residents Toward the Prospective Earthquake and the Prediction Warning. (Saigai ni kansuru Tomin no Ishiki Chosa.)		
Author:	Okabe, Keizo et al		
Publisher and Year:	in The Earthquake Prediction Warning and the Social Responses (Jishin Yochi to Shakaiteki Hanno) edited by		
II. Study:	Institute of Journalism and Communication (Shimbun Kenkyusho), University of Tokyo, pp. 137-303, 1979.		
(1) Agent and/or Event			
Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical earthquake		
Date of Occurrence:.	ann na an ann an ann an ann an ann an an		
Location:	Tokyo, Japan		
Casualties and Damag	e:		

.

(2) Method

Method in detail: See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Stratified sampling

- A. 1,500 persons chosen from the voters' list, 15 persons from each of 100 voting areas
- B. Valid answers 1. 1.093
- C. Structured Interviews
 - 1. January 18-28, 1978
- D. Possibility of scientific prediction

Predictions of	Possible	Impossible	Don't Know (NA)
Time	67.7%	23.2%	9.1%
Area	72.6%	16.1%	11.0%
Magnitude	50.8%	31.0%	17.9%

72.9%

1. Women are more likely to think that scientific prediction of time is possible.

2. Young women are more likely to trust the scientific prediction.

- 3. People with more education, rather than people with less education, tend to think that scientific prediction of earthquake is possible.
- 4. In comparison with other categories professionals, managers, company or store owners, and clerical workers are more likely to think that prediction for the area is scientifically possible.
- 5. Car-owners and people who have bought earthquake insurance tend to think that scientific prediction is impossible.
- 6. Relationships to personality
 - a) the optimists tend to be pessimistic about the possibility of prediction
 - b) people who have a scientific attitude tend to think that predicting magnitude is not possible, but predicting area is possible
- E. On the perception of natural phenomena as possible symptoms of earthquake

	yes	probab.	ly no	don't know	(NA)
1. catfi	sh acting				
viole	-	50.2	21.3	13.8	
2. rumbl	ings of				
the g	round, etc. 10.6	44.7	15.2	29.2	
3. no wi	.nd, or				
heat	8.9	43.2	19.9	27.8	
4. a phe	asant cries 4.8	26.8	27.3	41.0	
5. a spe	cial rain-				
bow	1.8	17.0	32.3	48.9	
	rine message ortune tell-				
ing	0.9	8.1	70.5	19.8	

F. There were four types of attitudes toward earthquake prediction, differentiated by the degree of trust in prediction possibility and in the acceptance of natural phenomena indicators as symptoms:

- 1. Type I: Distrust in scientific prediction
- 2. Type II: Trust in scientific prediction

3. Type III: Trust in natural symptoms

4. Type IV: Trust in everything

- 5. People of Type I tend to distrust prediction information issued by public organizations, while people of Type IV tend to trust.
- 6. People with a high educational background tend to be Type IV, while people with a lower educational background tend to be Type I.
- 7. People in their 20s tend to be Type IV, while people in their 60s tend to be Type I.
- 8. People in their 30s or 40s tend to be Type II.

9. People of Type III are characterized by their optimistic nature.

- G. Responses to prediction information (multiple choice)
 - 1. Do nothing
 - 2. Prepare for removal of valuables 67.1%
 - 3. Prepare for emergency food 65.5%
 - 4. Check on evacuation place
 - 5. People in their 20s are likely to do nothing in response to prediction information, while people in their 40s or 50s do something.
 - 6. Unmarried persons are likely to do nothing.
 - 7. The greater their income is, the more they prepare in response to prediction information.
 - 8. People in their own houses are more likely to prepare in response to prediction information, rather than people in rented houses.
 - 9. People who prepare well in response to prediction information are more likely to trust prediction information.
 - 10. People who prepare well tend to have greater fear.
 - 11. People who prepare well tend to predict their own damages to be larger due to an earthquake.
- 12. The higher the educational background, the more the preparation.
- H. Two models relating demographic factors, anxiety about an earthquake, and desire to move:

Recursive Model



- F3: level of education
- F5: family size
- F7: density of houses
- Q7: knowledge of evacuation

3.0%

58.3%

- places
- Q8: anxiety
- Q9: desire to move

*p く.05 **P く.01

A**-1**64

Overidentification Model



- From the recursive model, it can be said that "knowledge of evacuation places" is not an intermediate variable, but "anxiety about an earthquake" is.
- 2. From the overidentification model, it can be said that three demographic factors (F3, F5, F7) and "anxiety about an earthquake" have significant direct effects on "anxiety about an earthquake" and "wishfulness of house moving," respectively. However, "anxiety about an earthquake" does not play a role of an intermediate variable.

I. How people obtain information about a disaster

1.	TV or radio	67.7%
2.	Newspaper	55.8%
3.	P.R. by local government	24.2%
4.	Weekly or monthly magazine	8.7%
5.	Books	7.5%
6.	People who have less contact with information about an	

- earthquake
- a) people in their 20s
- b) unmarried persons
- c) people whose incomes are low
- 7. People who have frequent contact with information about an earthquake
 - a) people who live in their own houses (not in rented houses)
 - b) people who live in separate houses (not in apartments)
 - c) people who bought the earthquake insurance
 - d) people who are the members of self-governed neighborhood organizations
- 8. Relationships of "frequency of contacts with the information" with several other variables
 - a) the more frequently people come into contact with the information
 - (1) the more they trust "an earthquake prediction"

A-165

- (2) the more they prepare against an earthquake
- (3) the stronger their anxieties are
- (4) the stronger their desires to move are
- (5) the more severe damages they predict
- (6) the more frequently they talk at home about
- 9. Factor analysis of "frequency of contacts with the information"
 - 1. The following are positively associated with the frequency of contacts with the information

		(Partial	correlation)
a) a	anxiety	0.	.187
b) :	level of education	0.	.108
c)]	knowledge about evacuation places	0.	.104
d) (optimistic personality	0.	.101

- J. Damage Prediction
 - 1. By asking about predictions regarding damages in their neighborhoods and in Tokyo as a whole, four types of predictors can be classified:

(Damage) in Tokyo Neighborhood	Small	Great
Sma11	Type 1 22.5%	Type 3 17.9%
Great	Type 2 40.7%	Type 4 18.8%

- 2. The greater their income, the more they will be Type 1 and the less they will be Type 4.
- 3. People who live in their own houses tend to be Type 1, and people who live in rented houses tend to be Type 4.
- 4. People who trust n earthquake prediction information tend to be Type 1.
- 5. Factor Analysis of "damage prediction"

(partial correlation)

(determina:	nt factors of damage prediction)		
a) anxiety	(positively associated)		0.222
b) structu:	re of their houses		0.173
(People	who live in wooden houses tend to		
predict	the greatest damages, and people		
who live	e in reinforced concrete houses	,	
tend to	predict the least damages.)		
c) age (the	e older, the greater damages they predict)	ļ	0.161
d) personal	Lity (Optimistic persons predict the		0.146
	damages, and pessimistic persons pre-		
	e greater damages.)		

к.	 e) density of housing (People who live in the area of greater housing density tend to predict the greater damages.) Sources of information which people will trust after the suche 	0.135
	<pre>quake 1. TV or radio 2. Governments, police, or fire departments 3. Newspaper 4. Don't know; NA 5. Neighbors 6. People in their 20s or 40s tend to trust TV or radio, while people in their 50s or 60s trust more governmental information. 7. People who had experienced disasters tend to trust the</pre>	55.8% 37.1% 3.8% 1.6% 1.3%
	governmental information, while people with no experience tend to rely upon mass media.	<u>•</u>
L.	Conversations at home about emergency responses 1. Four major topics of conversation at home	
	a) on what they should do first	60.5%
	b) on what they should prepare	69.7%
	c) on where and how they should make contacts	
	with each other	43.6%
	d) on where they should evacuate	39.9%
	 2. Factor analysis of "frequency of conversations at home" 	J7 • 7/9
	(parti	al correlation)
	(determinant factors) a) frequency of contacts with information (The more frequently they are in contact	0.171
	<pre>with information about a disaster, the more frequently they have a conversation.) b) perceived possibility of safe evacuation (People who think that they can safely evacuate tend to more frequently have</pre>	0.175
	conversations at home regarding evacuation.) c) anxiety (The greater their anxieties, the more frequent their conversations.)	0.138
	 d) sex (Women tend to more frequently have these conversations than men.) 	0.106
	 e) age (The elderly rather than youth tend to more frequently have conversations.) 	0.103

- I. Material:
 Jishin Yochi Joho eno Taio (A Survey Research on People's Responses to an Earthquake Prediction Warning)

 Muthor:
 Okabe, Keizo et al

 Publisher and Year:
 Shimbun Kenkyusho (Institute of Journalism and Communication), University of Tokyo 1979

 II. Study:
 - (1) Agent and/or Event

÷

Type of Disaster: _____ Earthquake

Date of Occurrence:

Location: ______ Shimizu City and Fukuroi City, Shizuoka Prefecture

Casualties and Damage:

(2) Method

Method in detail:	Interviews with Questionnaires.
	Samples: Shimizu City; 990, Fukuroi City; 660
	(Total; 1,650)
	The Sizes of Population: Shimizu City; 165,088
	Fukuroi City; 29,527
	Sampling Procedure: Probability Proportionate Sampling.
	Return Rate: Shimizu City; 90.6%, Fukuroi City; 88.6%
Date of Study.	February 21-26, 1979

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

- I. Knowledge on earthquake and prediction methods
 - A. The younger they are, the more they know.
 - B. Men know more that women.
 - C. Those who perceive the large possibility of danger are likely to know more than those who perceive less.
- II. Degree of trust in earthquake prediction
 - A. More than half of the respondents think that earthquake prediction is technically possible.
 - B. Younger people are likely to think that it is technically possible.
 - C. The more highly educated are likely to think that it is technically possible.
 - D. Those who perceive the large possibility of danger are likely to think that it is technically possible.
- III. Responses to earthquake prediction information
 - A. The major responses
 - 1. Listen to radio or watch TV (over one third of respondents).
 - 2. Make a phone call to the family (approximately one half of respondents). 3. Go home or go to meet a member of the family outside (approximately
 - one half of respondents).
 - 4. Put out the fire or turn off the gas (over two thirds).
 - 5. Evacuate (approximately two fifths).
 - B. Those who want to go home tend to use a car or a bicycle, while those who want to evacuate tend to walk.
 - C. Major determinants of these responses
 - 1. Age, occupation, and the degree of trust in the prediction information affect the responses. That is, the young salaried-workers, the persons with infants or elderly dependents, the people who often talk about earthquakes at home, and the people who trust in warnings are likely to take quick and active responses.
 - D. Preparation against earthquake
 - 1. Few people have often discussed at home how to respond to an earthquake (only 12%)
 - 2. Their major preparations against earthquake
 - a) flashlights, transistor radio, and an extinguisher
 - b) packing important things to be easily removed during an emergency period
 - 3. Age, income, and the degree of anxiety about an earthquake, are positively associated with the degree of concern with preparations against earthquake, respectively.

I. Material:	Keikai Sengen wa Donoyoni Uke Torareruka (Responses to T.V. News "Earthquake Warnings")		
Title:	(Responses to 1 News Eartingdake warnings)		
Author:	Okabe, Keizo et al		
Publisher and Year:	Shimbun Kenkyusho Kiyo (The Bulletin of Institute of Journalism and Communication), Vol. 28, 1980		
II. Study:			
(1) Agent and/or Event			
Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical earthquake		
Date of Occurrence:	an the second and a second and a second and an and a second as the second as the second as the second as		
Location:	Tokyo		
Casualties and Damage:			
(2) Method Method in četail:	See the attached		
Date of Study: III. Hypothesis and Findings.			
III. Hypothesis and Findings.			

A-170

I. Method

- A. Two kinds of questionnaires
 - 1. One asked about general attitude toward an earthquake
 - 2. One was administered after the samples looked at a video-taped TV program on the process of issuing an earthquake warning
- B. Both kinds of questionnaires were administered to the same samples
- C. Sample
 - 1. 168 housewives in their 30s and 40s who live in Tokyo
- D. The samples were randomly split into six groups.
- E. The video-taped TV program consists of three parts. 1. From finding symptoms of a possible earthquake to the consensus of the judgement committee (the committee composed of earth scientists for evaluating the data and making suggestions to the Prime Minister)
 - 2. From the release of the results by the committee to the explanation of the results by TV announcer
 - 3. The issuing of a warning, and recommendations on preparations and countermeasures
- F. The six experimental groups views different parts of the video-taped TV program
 - 1. Group 1 Part 1 only
 - 2. Group 2 Part 1 and 2
 - 3. Group 3 All parts
 - 4. Group 4 Part 2 only
 - 5. Group 5 Part 2 and 3
 - 6. Group 6 Part 3 only
- G. The study was done August 4-5, 1979
- II. Findings
 - A. General attitude toward an earthquake

1.	Most people had strong or relatively strong anxieties	
	about an earthquake.	85.0%
2.	Predicted damages in their residential areas	

- a) percentage show the ratio of persons who indicated the item as possible
- 60.1% (1) major fires (2) collapse of houses 64.3% 3. Their predictions about damages to life-line functions
- are not so pessimistic. 4. The ratio of persons who knew the correct definitions of "magnitude" and "intensity" 58:3%
- 5. Places people thought of as extremely dangerous a) subway
 - 23.2% b) underground shopping mall 20.2%

28.6%

12.5%

- c) elevator
- d) streets surrounded by high-rise buildings 6. The sample size is not large enough to generalize
 - the findings.
- B. Persons who looked at more parts of the TV program understood the content more correctly. That is, fragmentary information caused misunderstandings.

- C. Since some special terms such as "magnitude" or "Keikai Sengen" (it literally means "the declaration of a warning or imminent stage") are difficult to be correctly understood, they should be used with caution.
- D. Persons who watched only a part of the TV program tended to think that the program was difficult for them to understand.
- E. Major predicted responses in an earthquake right after people watched the program
 - 1. Contact family member or relative, mainly by phone

approximately 56.0%

approximately 54.0%

approximately 51.0%

approximately 46.0%

approximately 42.0%

- 2. buy or prepare food
- 3. put fire out
- 4. prepare for saving valuables
- 5. make water provisions (for drinking or extinguishing fires)
- F. After they watched the programs, many interpersonal communications emerged. There is a high possibility that ideas were modified as a result of these inter-personal communications.

I. Material: Title:	Saigai Keiho to Jumin no Taio (A Disaster Warning and Responses of Residents: A Study of Evacuation Behavior After a Warehouse Fire in Ohbu City)
Author:	Okabe, Keizo et al
Publisher and Year:	Shimbun Kenkyusho (Institute of Journalism and Communi- cation), University of Tokyo, 1981
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Warehouse Fire
Date of Occurrence:	October 1, 1980
Location:	Ohbu City, Aichi Prefecture (Close to Nagoya)
Casualties and Damage:	No casualty Loss: ¥ 900,000,000 (\$4,500,000)
(2) Method	
Method in detail.	Telephone interview with questionnaires

Method in detail: Telephone interview with questionnaires Sample: 1,134 housewives within a radius of one kilometer from the spot Valid Answers: 713 (62.9%)

Date of Study: _____October 8-14, 1980

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

-

.

.

I.	Where people evacuated	
	A. Evacuation place designated by the city	32.0%
	B. Houses of their friends or relatives	59.6%
	C. The percentage of persons who were anxious in	
	the designated evacuation place	61.6%
	D. The percentage of persons who were anxious in the	
	houses of their friends or relatives	7.4%
II.	Most people evacuated with all of their family members.	93.0%
	A. This explains the fact that most people evacuated	
	after 6:00 p.m. in spite of an earlier evacuation	
	order (at 3:30 p.m.)	92.3%
TTT	They evacuated	
****	A. By car	88.2%
	B. On foot	6.1%
	C. By bicycle	4.8%
IV.	What made them decide to evacuate	
	A. Perception of smoke or bad smell	53.5%
	B. Directions by city officials or the police	30.3%
77	Discussion about Evacuating	
¥ .	A. The percentage of persons who discussed with others	
	about evacuating	84.0%
		2.20%
VI.	Whom they consulted	
	A. A member of their family	50.0%
	B. Neighbors	18.0%
	C. Both of them	10.0%
	D. This shows that their reference groups will have a	
	stronger effect on their evacuation decision rather	
	than the order or direction made by the city or police.	
	In fact, the ratio of evacuation are different according	
	to the source of hearing the evacuation order.	EE 09
	1. Heard from a member of the neighborhood organization	55.2% 37.2%
	2. Heard from police or city officials	31.40
VII.	Some factors which affected the ratio of evacuation	
	A. The direction of the wind	
	1. People on the leeward side were more likely to evacuate.	
	B. The distance from the site of the disaster	
	1. The closer they were, the more the evacuated	
	C. Age	
	 As age increased, the ratio of evacuation decreased a) those in their 20s 	46.8%
	b) those in their 30s	34.9%
	c) those in their 40s	27.7%
	d) those in their 50s	24.7%
	e) those in their 60s	17.6%
	D. People who have children, the elderly, or handicapped	
	people in their families, are more likely to evacuate.	

VIII. Partial correlation evacuation behavior	s of some factors which affect	≥d
evacaleton benuvioi		(Partial correlations)
A. The direction of	wind	0.394
	rsons who needed help	0.122
	he order or direction by the	0.122
city or police	le order of direction by the	0.120
D. Away from home		0.112
E. Older age catego		0.089
E. Oldel age calego	JILES .	0.009
	ers or warnings were not well us	nderstood
by the public.		
—	about the designated evacuation	on place
were more likely	to evacuate to the place.	
	ermation about evacuation	
	ity officials (via loud-speake	r 86.5%
cars)		
B. From a member of		12.7%
	roup of a neighborhood organiz	
C. From both of the		5.3%
	as no significant difference in	
	cording to the sources. There	
-	erence in their recognizing the	•
· · · · ·	. That is, persons whose sour	
	a member of "Han" knew the des:	•
	age of 62.5) while persons who	
of information w	as police or city officials we	re less
informed about t	he evacuation place	35.9%
XI. Reasons for not eva	icuating	
A. Own judgement		

- B. Neighbors' responsesC. Difficulties in evacuating

	Tokyo Eki Yaesu Chika-gai no Tsukoryo oyobi Chika-gai
	Riyosha no Jittai.
	(An Empirical Study on the Behavior of Pedestrians in an
	Underground Shopping Arcade in Tokyo and Their Attitudes
I. Material:	toward an Earthquake Disaster)
	• •
Author:	Okabe, Keizo et al
	Shimbun Kenkyusho (Institute of Journalism and Communication
Publisher and Year:	University of Tokyo, 1981
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	-Hypothetical Earthquake
Date of Occurrence:	
Location:	Tokyo
Casualties and Damage:	
1	
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	Interviews with questionnaires with pedestrians at ten different locations in an underground shopping arcade. Samples: 839
Date of Study:	9:30 a.m 5:30 p.m. August 29-31, 1981
III. Hypothesis and Findings.	
	· ·

I.	Purposes for being in the underground shopping mall	
	A. Shopping	36.2%
	B. On the job	22.3%
	C. Passing by	17.5%
	D. Lunch or tea	9.3%
	E. Dating or meeting	6.9%
	F. Strolling	9.5%
	5	
II.	Number of persons with the respondent	
	A. Zero	59.2%
	B. One	26.9%
	C. Two	8.0%
	D. Three	3.7%
	E. Four or more	2.1%
	F. Persons who were with elderly	0.7%
	G. Persons who were with children	9.8%
	H. Persons who were with both children or elderly	0.1%
III.	Degree of geographical familiarity with the underground	
	shopping mall	00 / 1
	A. Know well	23.6%
	B. Know roughly	49.2%
	C. Not familiar	27.2%
	D. Men are more likely to be familiar with the geographical	
	setting of the underground shopping mall. E. The older the person, the better they know.	
	E. The older the person, the better they know.	
TV.	Knowledge about private emergency generators in the under-	
1	ground shopping mall	
	A. Know about it	51.5%
	B. Don't know	48.5%
V.	Anxiety	
	A. When an earthquake hits, they think that the underground	
	shopping mall would be	
	1. Safe	5.8%
	2. Probably safe	16.4%
	3. Probably dangerous	30.0%
	4. Dangerous	47.6%
	5. Don't know; NA	0.1%
	B. Women have stronger anxieties than men.	
	C. The younger they are, the stronger their anxieties.	
VI.	Reasons for anxieties	10 19
	A. Collapse of structure	19.2%
	B. Being trapped	22.5%
	C. Fire and smoke	70.9%
	D. Gas explosion	59.4%
	E. Flood	9.7% 36.8%
	F. Something falling down G. Panic	58.8% 68.2%
	C. Lante	00.4/0

.

VII.	Predictions about other people's behavior in emergencies	
	A. Selfish behavior	85.8%
	B. Conforming behavior	76.9%
	C. Altruistic behavior	21.0%
VIII.	Predictions about his or her own behavior in emergencies	
	A. Go to a stairway	21.0%
	B. Go to the surface	26,6%
	C. Watch and try to understand the situation	33.4%
	D. Follow what other people would do	5.0%
	E. Conform to the leaders' direction	14.1%
	,	

I. Material: Title:	Sakata Taika ni okeru Hinan Kodo no Shinrigakuteki Bunseki (A Psychological Analysis of Evacuation Behavior in the Case of the Great Sakata Fire)	
Author:		
Publisher and Year:	Saigai Kodo Kagaku Kenkyukai (Society for the Behavioral Science of Disaster), 1978	
II. Study:	benavioral Science of Disaster), 1970	
(1) Agent and/or Event		
Type of Disaster:	Fire	
Date of Occurrence:	October 29, 1976, approximately 5:40 p.m.	
Location:	Sakata, Yamagata Prefectura	
Casualties and Damage:	Killed: 1 Injured: 964 Number of Burned Houses: 1,017 Burned Area: 22.5 ha	
(2) Method	Total Loss: ¥ 10 billion (approximately \$172 million)	
Method in detail:	See the attached	

Date of Study: _____ July, 1977

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Method

	A. Questionnaire	
	 Sample: persons who lived in the burned area a) The burned area was divided into four subareas according to the distance from the point the fire broke out (1) A block: the closest area to the fire site (2) B block: the second closest area (3) C block: the third farthest area (4) D block: the farthest area 	
	These subareas are relatively homogeneous in sex and age composit But there are some other marked differences among the subareas. and C areas are characterized by the dominance of owners or worke in commercial industry, while B and D blocks are charaterized by the dominance of clerical or salaired manual workers.	Α
II.	On awareness of the fireA. The farther from the original fire site, the later the awarene of the fire.B. When they became aware of the fire, people thought that Their houses would also be involved.Their houses would not be involved.	255 14.2 84.9
	Men were more likely than women to be optimistic about not becoming involved.	
III.		26.4 16.3 8.4
IV.	Evacuation behavior A. Whether or not they evacuated with all family members together	
	1. All together	45.2

14.2% 84.9%

26.4%

16.3%

45.2%

54.8%

2.5%

8.4%

2. Separately Families with the elderly or children were more likely to separately evacuate. That is, in most cases, the

elderly or children evacuated at an earlier stage.

B. When they evacuated

1. The peak of evacuation was approximately eight o'clock.

2. Families which evacuated with all family members together began evacuation one hour earlier, than families which evacuated separately.

C. What led people to evacuate

61.9% 1. Saw the flames 2. Followed the behavior of neighbors 8.8% 3. Suggestions by neighborhood organization 8.8% 4. Directions by loud-speaker cars 3.8%

5. Directions by the police

In A and C blocks, more people evacuated in response to suggestion by neighborhood organizations, while, in B and D blocks, more people evacuated in response to neighbor's evacuations.

D. How they evacuated

now energy eraculeed		
	(by car)	(on foot)
1. Evacuated all together	48.7%	43.5%
2. Evacuated separately	17.6%	69.5%

E. Where they evacuated

Temporary Shelters

evacuated	(all togethe	er)	(separately)
	(with elderly or children)	(w/o them)	
(a) nearby parksor vacant lots(b) houses of friends	6.1%	20.2%	18.3%
or relatives (c) public facilities	78.3% 1.7%	51.3% 10.1%	60.3% 6.9%

In both cases of "all-together" and "separate" evacuations, most people (74.9% and 76.3% respectively) stayed at the houses of their friends or relatives.

 F. What was an obstacle to evacuation l. Presence of many cars 	40.0% or 61.9%
<pre>(varying according to the type of evacuation (all-together type or separate type))</pre>	
 Spectators Fire and/or smoke 	16.9% or 23.8% 16.1% or 27.1%
Demonstrate the sector of a sector is the test of the sector of the sect	

Percentage show the ratio of persons who indicated the item as an obstacle.

Roughly speaking, evacuees from the areas closest to where the fire started suffered most from fire and/or smoke; evacuees around the middle area suffered from spectators; and evacuees from the farthest area suffered from cars.

G.	Perceived confusion	in each area		
	much	confusion	don't know les	s confusion
	1. A block	44.9%	30.0%	28.0%
	2. B block	39.6	39.7	20.8
	3. C block	48.2	25.9	25.9
	4. D block	58.1	27.9	14.0

A-181

	Research on Human Responses to	CrisesOn Evacuation
	Behavior in a Fire of a High-H	-
I. Material:	(Kinkyu Jitai ni okeru Ningen	
Title:	Chosa KenkyuMansion Kasai ni	<u>okeru Hinan Kodo ni</u>
	kansite)	
Author:	Sako, Shuichi et al	nga na anana mangangan ka mangangangan katang mangang na mangan mangang na mangang katang katang katang katang
Publisher and Year:	A paper presented at the 92nd Psychological Association	<u>Meeting of Kansai</u>
II. Study:		
(1) Agent and/or Event		ς.
Type of Disaster:	Fire	
Date of Occurrence:	May 9, 1980, 2:00 p.m.	
	Osaka, Japan	
Location:		and an and a second
Casualties and Damage:		
	No casualties	
	Burned Area: not specified	
(2) Method		
Method in detail:	See the attached	

Date of Study: _____ Not specified

III, Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Method

- A. Interviews with eleven households in the high-rise building where the fire started.
- B. No date of study is specified.
- II. Purpose
 - A. To examine the following widely believed idea.

"Human responses to a fire are characterized by the tendency to go away from fire or smoke and toward open spaces."

- III. Events
 - A. The fire started at the entrance of a ten-story building in Osaka at about 2:00 a.m. on May 9, 1980.
 - B. Tennants of the building were
 - 1. Offices (first floor)
 - 2. Stores (second, ninth, and tenth floors)
 - 3. Residences (other floors)
 - C. The fire was completely extinguished at around 2:16 a.m.
 - D. The damages were small
 - 1. A few bicycles or motorcycles at the entrance were burned.

IV. Results

Α.	Fire alarm	
	1. Recognized: all households	100%
В.	Immediate response	
	1. Heard the alarm but did nothing: 9 households	82.0%
	because:	
	a) thought the alarm was false: 6	67.0%
	b) was dubious of the alarm: 3	33.0%
с.	Evacuation after their recognition of a fire	
	1. Evacuated to a veranda: 6 households	
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

- 2. Evacuated to the outside: 3 households
- 3. Stayed in a room: 2 households
- D. Evacuations were directed by husbands in four cases.

V. Findings

- A. Going away from fire or smoke and toward spaces were the residents major response.
- B. However, some families (3 households) evacuated toward the smoke.
- C. Decisions about evacuation were made not individually but by a family as a whole.

I.Material.	Miyagihen Oki Jishin Saizai ni Kansuru Sho-Chosa no Sogoteki Bunseki to Hyoka. (The Comprehensive Summary and Assessment of Several Empirical Studies on the Miyagiken Oki		
Title:	Earthquake)		
Author:	Sendai Toshi Kagaku Kenkyukai (Sendai Research		
Publisher and Year:	Committee of Urban Sciences) 1979		

II. Agent and/or Event.

Type of Disaster Discussed: Earthquake

III. Table of Content.

I. Damages and Problems

- 1. Damages and Characteristics of Lands
- 2. Damages of Houses and Buildings
- 3. Damages of Public Facilities
- 4. Damages of Life-line Facilities
- II. Earthquake Disaster and People's Lives
 - 1. Human Responses to Earthquake
 - 2. Casualties
 - 3. Breakdown of Life-line Functions and People's Responses
 - 4. Damages of Houses and the Reconstruction Process

IV. Abstract (Major ideas and suggestions.).

See the attached

A-184

Summaries

This book consists of two parts. The first part, "Damages and Problems," reports on the characteristics of the land and damages to buildings and facilities such as bridges, railroads, harbors, or life-line facilities. Since the first part, consisting of four articles, are studies done from the architectural viewpoint, they are not summarized here. Only the second part, "Earthquake Disaster and People's Lives," is summarized.

II. Earthquake Disaster and People's Lives

Chapter 1 - Human Responses to the Earthquake

This chapter is a review of three reports on emergency responses written by three different research committees. The frame of reference is as follows.



- B. Although most people think that their experiences of a previous earthquake (February, 1978) contributed to their safety in several aspects, only a few people (10%) had attempted any remedial measures after the previous earthquake.
- C. Although people thought of several different kinds of preparations, the actual degree of preparation was not high.
- II. What people were doing when the earthquake hit.

	at home	outside home
men	chatting or watching T.V.	office works or manufacturing something
women	household matters	chatting or drinking sales activities shopping

III.	Where they were when the earthquake hit		
	A. At home	approximately	40.0%
	B. At workplace or school	approximately	25.0%
	C. On car or train	approximately	
	D. Outside home	approximately	25.0%
	E. Latent risks		
	1. Inside the houses or buildings being near		
	fragile material, the kinds of fires being		
	use, aggregations of anonymous people, being		
	beneath something 2. Outside the houses or buildings being near		
	walls, poles, or in a place with heavy		
	traffic		
IV.	Mental state		
	A. People who felt a strong fear		80.0%
	B. People who could not be calm		40.0%
77	7		
۷.	Emergency responses reported A. Stood up		
	B. Observed		
	C. Did nothing		
	D. Could not stand and sat down		
	E. Hid		
	····		
VI.	Behavior around 15 minutes after the quake		
	A. Cleaned up the debris		50.0%
	B. Turned on T.V. set		45.0%
	C. Checked other people's safety		35.0%
	D. Tried to phone		30.0%

Chapter 2 - Casualtíes

This chapter is a summary of two previous studies and the contents almost totally overlap with "The Behaviors of the Injured in Earthquake Emergency" by Fujiyama, Yoshio et al.

Chapter 3 - Breakdown of Life-line Functions and People's Responses

Most parts of this article overlap with the "Investigation on the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake and Its Influences on the Civil Life," reported by Horige and Oura's "The Cognition of the Damages caused by the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake, and Its Corresponding Behaviors."

A. Since damages of life-line functions were not severe as a whole and the recovery activities were relatively successful, the optimistic attitudes prevailing among life-line organization staffs toward the prospective earthquake might be strengthened. However, since the little damage and the successful recovery were primarily due to lucky circumstances, the organizations should better prepare against a future earthquake.

I. Problems indicated

- B. The idea was dominant that the disaster was an act of God. This idea tends to undermine human efforts to mitigate damages.
- C. The public administration should educate the public and increase anti-earthquake consciousness among the public.

Chapter 4 - Damages of Houses and the Reconstruction Process

The contents of this chapter overlap "Some Problems of the Damages of Residential Lands Houses and in Its Repairing Process" by Yasuda, Takashi, and Yasuyuki Sato.

Since the degree of damage varied widely depending on the area, people tended to think of the disaster as an act of God. However, in order to mitigate possible damages from future earthquake, people should recognize that disasters involve man-made aspects. If this is done there can be comprehensive preparation against future earthquakes. Reconstruction was separately carried out by individual efforts and most repairs were of a temporary nature. This fact reflects the idea that disasters are an act of God.

I. Material.	Shimbun Kenkyusho. Experimental Study on Insurance Purchasing Behaviors in <u>The Earthquake Prediction Warning</u> and the Social Responses, Part II (Zoku Jishin Yochi to Shakaiteki Hanno)
Title:	Okabe, Keizo et al
Publisher and Year:	University of Tokyo Press, 1981
II. Agent and/or Event. Type of Disaster Discussed:	Experiment
III. Table of Contents. This book consists of five re	esearch reports.
See the summary of <u>Report</u> to an Earthquake Prediction	e to an Earthquake Warning, Part I of the Survey Research on People's Responses on Warning by Okabe, Keizo et al, Institute of ion, University of Tokyo, 1979.
See the summary of The St	es to an Earthquake Warning, Part II udy of the Responses to Earthquake Prediction, et al, Institute of Journalism and Communi- yo, 1980.
Chapter 3 - Responses to TV 1	News "Earthquake Warning"
See the summary of "Respon Keizo et al, 1980.* IV. Abstract (Major ideas and su	nses to TV News 'Earthquake Warning'" by Okabe, uggestions).
*Chapter 4 - Experimental Stu	dy on Insurance Purchasing Behaviors

See the attached for the summary

Chapter 5 - A Disaster Warning and Responses of Residents

See the summary of <u>A Disaster Warning and Responses of Residents:</u> <u>A Study of Evacuation Behavior During a Warehouse Fire in Ohbu City</u> by Okabe, Keizo et al, Institute of Journalism and Communication, University of Tokyo, 1981.

- I. After the author indicates that a traditional theory of decisionmaking (i.e., a utility theory) cannot explain the insurance purchasing behavior, he conducted simulation studies on the basis of Kunreuther et al's process model of insurance purchasing behavior.
 - A. Simulation I
 - 1. Hypothesized conditions
 - a) probabilities of a disaster: (.001, .01, .05, .10, .25, .50)
 - b) premium: (¥10,000, ¥50,000, ¥100,000, ¥500,000)
 - c) amount of losses: (¥100,000, ¥500,000, ¥1,000,000, ¥5,000,000 ¥10,000,000, ¥50,000,000, ¥100,000,000)
 - 2. The subjects (208 college students) were asked if they wanted to buy insurance in each situation of 135 different combinations of these three conditions.
 - 3. Results
 - a) The subjects overestimated the probability of a disaster in a lower probability level, while in a higher probability level the subjects underestimated the probability of a disaster
 - b) The subjects were likely to buy insurance when the probability of a disaster was low and the premium was not expensive. But, beyond a certain high probability level, they were not likely to buy any insurance regardless of the amount of the premium.
 - B. Simulation II
 - 1. Six variables
 - a) the possibility of a disaster
 - b) the amount of losses
 - c) the amount of assets
 - d) the premium
 - d) income
 - e) reward
 - 2. The premium and the income were controlled. The members of an experimental group were paid rewards and the others were not.
 - 3. The subjects were asked to try to increase their own assets, either by purchasing insurance or by not purchasing insurance. When a disaster happened, a certain amount of losses was substracted from the subject's total assets. A disaster did not always happen, so that the subjects who bought insurance would lose some assets if they did not encounter a disaster.
 - 4. Results
 - a) Group which was paid rewards
 - The first experience of a disaster strongly affected the insurance purchasing behavior. That is, after their first experiences, every subject bought insurance in situations of the lower probabilities.
 - (2) As the subjects experienced more disasters, their insurance purchasing behavior increased.
 - b) Group which was not paid
 - (1) No clear tendency was observed.
 - (2) Since no reward was paid, the subjects did not seem serious in making decisions about purchasing insurance.

Publisher and Year:	Joho no Dentatsu-Kiko ni kansuru Tokeiteki Kenkyu- Saigaiji ni okeru Johono Tsutawarikata (Matsushiro Jishin no Baai ni tsuite) (A Statistical Study on the Diffusion of Information- The Process through Which Rumors Originated and Spread in a Disaster Area-in the Case of the Matsushiro Earthquake) Taga. Yasushi et al Tokei Suri Kenkyu-sho (Institute of Statistical Mathematics), Tokyo, 1967
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disester:	Earthquake (a swarm type)
Date of Occurrence:	
Location:	Nereno Prefecture
Casualties and Damage:	Total Damages are not specified. See the attached about the damages in several areas
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	The first fieldwork: Group interviews with 319 junior high and high school students. September 26 - October 10, 1966
	The second fieldwork: Interviews with all residents (96 residents) in five villages chosen on the basis of results from the first fieldwork. October 13 - October 17, 1966.
Date of Study:	

III. Hypothesis and Findings.
I.		Bults of the first interviews Damages	
		1. Percentage of households which had some	
		damages approximately	60.0%
		2. Major damages	``````````````````````````````````````
			56.0%
			12.0%
	ъ	c) collapse of stone fence or wall	7.0%
	D.	Sources of information about the earthquake	00 08
			98.0%
			70.0%
			50.0%
	с.	4. Cable broadcasting system Rumors	48.0%
		1. As the swarm of earthquakes decreased, apathetic	
		attitudes increased among residents and rumors	
		about the causes of earthquakes decreased abruptly.	
		Such topics as forecasts of earthquakes, damage	
		predictions, and the like increased.	
		•	
11.	Res	sults of the second interviews	
	Fiv	ve villages investigated can be dichotomized according to	
		e degree of countermeasures they instituted. The	
		sushiro area, which includes three villages, had land	
		ides recently, and is characterized by a relatively high	
		gree of countermeasures. The Mori area, which includes	
		villages, can be characterized by a relatively low	
		gree of countermeasures in spite of frequent earthquakes in	
		e area.	
	A.	In both areas, the percentage of households which had some	
		damages	80.0%
	Β.	In both areas, the ratio of residents who predict a	
		future great earthquake	30.0%
	с.	There is no significant difference in the quantities of	
		rumors in both areas.	
		1. The significant difference was found in the contents	
		of rumors.	
		a) The Matsushiro area	
		(1) Major rumors were about the eruption of Mt. Minagami	
		or about the land slides.	
		b) The Mori area	
		(1) Rumors about the eruption of Mt. Kyodaiyama were	
		dominant, forming 60% of all rumors.	
		2. Judging from these results, it can be said that the content	
		of rumors tend to be limited to the local topics which have	
		something to do with people's own area or their own lives.	
	D.	Degree of trust in rumors	
		1. Most people answered that they did not trust rumors.	
	E.	Classification of rumors according to the contents	
		1. Causal inferences with a certain scientific basis	
		a) This type of rumor was dominant between mid-September, 1	965
		and March, 1966	

- 2. Predictions based on scientific or quasi-scientific observations. a) This type was dominant between the end of 1965 and the beginning of 1967.

- 3. Non-scientific predictions
 - a) This type emerged in the areas in 1965.
 - b) Fortune tellers played an important role.
- 4. Imaginary inferences
 - a) "Japan will be divided into two-parts due to an earthquake" or "A monster lives beneath Mt. Minagami" is an example of this type of rumor.
- F. In the dissemination of rumors, community leaders were more important than personal communication among residents.
- G. Based on the investigations, the following model can be advanced for explaining the genesis of rumors.



I. Material: Title:	Research on Damages and Human Responses; the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake. ('78 Miyagiken Oki Jishin ni okeru Jumin no Talo oyobi Higai no Chosa Kenkyu.)
Author:	Research Committee of the Miyagiken Oki Earthquakes,
	1978, Tohoku University 1980
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Earthquake
Date of Occurrence:	June 12, 1978, 5:14 p.m.
Location:	Miyagi Prefecture, Japan
Casualties and Damage: (2) Method	Killed: 28; Injured: 10.247 Completely destroyed houses: 1,279; Partially destroyed houses: 132,594; Flooded houses: 5 Destroyed portions of roads: 1,037 Land slides: 167 Fires: 12
Method in detail:	See the attached

Date of Study: _____ See the attached

.

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

This book consists of four reports of research carried out by Tohoku University.

Chapter 1 - Damages of Facilities and Problems

- I. Medical facilities: 161 hospitals and clinics
 - A. Breakdowns of water supply system, electric system, air conditioning system, sewage system, and communication system of medical facilities
 - B. Damages of medical equipment
 1. Major damages were the loss of medicines, the breakdown of x-ray apparatus, the loss of microscopes)

65.0%

39.0%

9.7%

- C. The injured 1. 1.8 persons per facility is average
- D. The following severely hindered medical activities in facilities:
 - 1. Interruption of electricity
 - 2. Breakdowns of several systems as indicated above
 - 3. Equipment damage
 - 4. Gas service interruption
 - 5. Water supply interruption
- E. Several problems
 - 1. Although most facilities had been equipped with emergency generators for private use, the generators did not work well because of unsuitable maintenance, insufficient generator size, failure of distributing, or water supply interruption.
 - 2. Hospitals which had patients in their facilities were especially troubled by the disruption of gas, electric, and water supply in their attempts to provide meals.
 - 3. We should carry out certain countermeasures not only for building structures, but also for equipment.
- II. Schools
 - A. Damages to school buildings were relatively large.
 - B. Since the earthquake occurred after school hours, no casualties were reported.
- III. Welfare institutions: interviews with staffs and inmates of 41 institutions, were conducted from June to August 1978.
 - A. Relatively few damages were reported with regard to the structure of buildings.
 - B. Few institutions had an elaborate evacuation plan for an earthquake.
 - C. Institutions for the disabled and for the elderly responded to the quake in a haphazard way, and were problematic because of a high dependency of inmates upon the small number of personnel.

Chapter 2 - Behavior during and just after the quake

I. Framework for analyzing emergency behaviors



- A. Preparation
 - 1. Although they had experienced a relatively great earthquake in February, 1978, the experience did not tend to make people prepare well for earthquakes.
- B. Places they were in when the quake hit
 - 1. Men: mostly in their offices, workplaces, or schools
 - 2. Women and the elderly: at home

Many people indicated that being in a house or a building with which they were not familiar is more dangerous than being at home or in their own offices or workplaces.

- C. Behaviors of people when the quake hit
 - 1. Men: most were working in their offices or workplaces, and some of them were drinking and chatting.
 - 2. Women: most were doing housework such as cooking, taking care of children, cleaning-up, and the like, and some of them were shopping.
- D. Emergent responses
 - 1. Emergent responses seemed to significantly vary according to the places people were.
 - a) at home: dominant behavior was to prevent secondary disasters such as fires, and to protect themselves or someone
 - b) in offices or schools: wait-and-see attitude was dominant
 - c) in an unfamiliar house or building: rushing-out behavior was dominant
- E. Changes in surrounding environments and people's perception
- 1. People who encountered a certain dangerous change 85%
 - 2. People who were dazed or perceived the situation as highly critical over 60%
- F. Behaviors within 15 minutes after the quake
 - 1. Four major types of behavior were identified
 - a) to assure whether or not their families were safe
 - b) to accurately comprehend the situation
 - c) to protect themselves
 - d) to engage in recovery activities

- G. Responses of residents in high-rise buildings
 - 1. To put fires out
 - 2. To open a door for evacuation
- 3. To go shopping for batteries, flashlights, or candles
- H. Responses of residents in newly developed areas
 - 1. People who are optimistic tended to respond with hasty and sometimes wrong judgement independent of official or other private information.
 - 2. In the area where residents had a greater fear and feeling of crises, the recovery problems were coped with in more cooperative fashion in comparison with areas where there was less.

Chapter 3 - Earthquake Disasters and Civil Life

I. After a discussion of responses to disruptions of water supply systems, gas, electric, and telephone services, they concluded that responses were relatively good in avoiding a panic situation, and that people recognized the vulnerability of urban structures and functions to an earthquake.

II. Injuries

- A. Rushing-in or -out of buildings proved highly dangerous
- B. Injuries from
 - 1. falling down
 - 2. falling downstairs
 - 3. broken glass

could be avoided if people remained calm in an emergency

- C. Those injured by a fire or a collapsed ceiling, concrete block wall, or furniture, felt that it was unavoidable
- III. Damages of Residences
 - A. Damages were unevenly distributed among several residential areas.
 - 1. Old residential areas tended to have fewer damages than newly developed residential areas.
 - B. Recovery processes in devastated residences were badly delayed.
 - 1. Major reasons
 - a) financial problems
 - b) legal procedures
 - c) impossibility of suspending business or services (in case of stores of small businesses)
 - C. People's consciousness about countermeasures
 - 1. After their quake experiences, positive measures such as strengthening house-structures, preparing against quakes, or allocating a specific role to family members decreased, and passive measures such as insuring a safe evacuation increased.

Chapter 4 - Views of the Disasters

I. Most people perceived the disaster as extremely severe.

II.	Cha	aracteristics of the disaster identified by	
	Α.	Ordinary citizens (multiple choice)	
		1. Breakdowns of life-line functions	70%
		2. Collapses of concrete block walls	30 %
		3. Uneven distribution of damages	30%
	в.	Citizens whose houses were devastated (multiple choice)	
		1. Uneven distribution of damages	60%
		2. Breakdown of life-line functions	50 %
		3. Damages in newly developed areas	30%
	с.	The injured	
		1. Breakdown of life-line functions	60%
		2. Uneven distribution of damages	40%
		3. Casualties due to collapses of walls	33%
	D.	Most people perceived the disaster as an act of God rather	
		than as an inevitable result of social and technological	
		failures.	80%
	Ε.	Lessons which people learned	
		1. To fix furniture to walls or pillars	

- 2. To strengthen the structures of houses
- 3. To set up communication systems among family members

The significant difference was in the nature of lessons learned by ordinary citizens and by people who suffered certain damages. That is, ordinary citizens who did not have any damage tended to passively prepare against an earthquake.

- F. Citizens' demands to the government
 - 1. To set up an effective prediction system
 - 2. To set up a more effective and convenient system of compensating for losses
- G. The division of labor for coping with a disaster should be brought about among the public administrations, the public and the private business firms, and the neighborhood organizations or individual citizens.

I. Material: Title:	An Animal Experiments on Evacuation Behavior in Disasters. (Saigaiji no Hinan Kodo ni kansuru Dobutsu Jikken)			
Author:	Committee of Disaster Prevention, Tokyo Metropolitan Government (Tokyo-To Bosai Kaigi)			
Publisher and Year:	1973			
II. Study:				
(1) Agent and/or Event	And the second se			
Type of Disaster:	Experiment			
Date of Occurrence:	and an and a stand of the			
Location:	, 			
Casualties and Damage:	*			

(2) Method

, • *

Method in detail: See the attached

See the attached Date of Study;

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I. Method

- A. Subjects: mice
- B. Design
 - 1. Mice are put in the box as shown below.
 - 2. Very weak and very strong electric shocks are given to them.
 - 3. Experimental conditions
 - a) structure of building (box)
 - b) training or drills (weak shocks are given for training)
 - c) size of group (the number of mice)



- II. Experiment 1
 - A. Purpose

- B. Design; (A), (B), (C), (D)
- C. Results
 - Several types of partition walls in a box did not affect the required time of evacuation in the cases of training (weak electric shocks), but did affect in the cases of panic (strong electric shocks).



- 2. That is in panic situations, the partition walls delayed the evacuation. Therefore, even in the actual situation, setting up the partition walls for guiding people is inappropriate for evacuation.
- 3. As the exits increase, the required time of evacuation decreases.

III. Experiment 2

- A. Purpose
 - 1. To clarify the effects of training
- B. Design; (A), (B), (C), (D)
- C. Results
 - 1. Hypothese
 - a) mice which had training would evacuate faster than ones which had no training
 - 2. No clear result was obtained on the interactional effects between mice with and without training.

To clarify the effects of structures of emergency exits
 To clarify the effects of the number of exits

IV. Experiment 3

- A. Purpose
 - 1. To clarify the difference between group behavior in ordinary situations and in panic situations.
 - 2. To clarify the characteristics of group behavior in panic situations.
- B. Design; (A), (B), (C), (D)
- C. Results
 - 1. For the first purpose, nothing was clarified.
 - 2. In panic situation, "arch actions" around exits were observed.
 - 3. In panic situation, mice became more aggressive toward each other as time passed.



(Arch Actions)

I. Material: Title: Author:	Research on Obstructive Factors to the Fire Fighting Activities in Underground Shopping Malls. (Jishinji Chikagai no Shobo Katsudo Sogai Yoin ni kansuru Kenkyu <u>Hokokusho</u>) Tokyo Shobo-Cho (Tokyo Fire Department)
Publisher and Year:	<u>Tokyo Shobo-Cho (Tokyo Fire Department), 1980</u>
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/cr Event	
Type of Disaster:	Hypothetical fire in an underground shopping mall
Date of Occurrence:	an a
Location:	Tokyo
Casualties and Damage:	
(2) Method	
Method in detail:	Questionnaire, delivered and collected by officials of Tokyo Fire Department Sample size: 1,736 firemen at ten fire brigade stations in Tokyo 155 firemen in their first year

....

.

Ŧ

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

Date of Study:

.

I.	Firemen have relatively strong anxiety about their fire-fighting activities in an underground mall. A. Percentages of reasons for anxiety are: Difficulty of communication Limited knowledge about the geographical setting of an underground shopping mall Limited knowledge about the nature of fire in an under- ground shopping mall Inappropriateness of their equipment Limited experiences in fighting against fire in an underground shopping mall Vague anxiety about an underground shopping mall Limited training or drills Inappropriateness of the present fire-fighting system 	82.3% 81.0% 73.7% 72.6% 70.2% 65.9% 61.4% 54.5%
II.	Sources of the anxiety can be classified into the following four factors:A. Limited knowledge about fire and appropriate responses to it in an underground shopping mallB. Inappropriate organizational system, including the difficulty of communicationC. Inappropriate equipmentD. Inappropriate individual ability due to limited training or drills, or experience in fighting fires in an underground shopping mall	
III.	Percentages of information and materials firemen wish to have in fighting against fires in an underground shopping mall: A. Appropriate information B. Cooperation among themselves C. High quality equipment D. Effective leaders E. More experience	70.9% 58.4% 45.6% 30.2% 24.4%
IV.	Percentages of what firemen feel may be obstacles in fighting fires in an underground shopping mall: A. Smoke B. Heat C. Collapse D. Falling objects E. Darkness	23.8% 11.7% 9.8% 9.0% 6.3%

1. F	iremen have relatively strong anxiety about their fire-	
	ighting activities in an underground shopping mall.	
	ercentages of reasons for anxiety are:	
) difficulty of communication	82.3%
) limited knwoledge about the geographical setting of	
	an underground shopping mall	81.0%
c) limited knowledge about the nature of fire in an under-	
	ground shopping mall	73.7%
d) inappropriateness of their equipment	72.6%
) limited experiences in fighting against fire in an under-	
	ground shopping mall	70.2%
f) vague anxiety about an underground shopping mall	65.9%
g) limited training or drills	61.4%
h) inappropriateness of the present fire-fighting system	54.5%
2. 5	cources of the anxiety can be classified into the following	
f	our factors:	
a) limited knowledge about fire and appropriate responses to	
	it in an underground shopping mall	
Ŀ) inappropriate organizational system, including the	
	difficulty of communication	
) inappropriate equipment	
Ċ) inappropriate individual ability due to limited training	
	or drills, or experience in fighting fires in an	
	underground shopping mall	
3. I	ercentages of information and materials firemen wish to have	
	n fighting against fires in an underground shopping mall:	
é	a) appropriate information	70.9%
ł) cooperation among themselves	58.4%
) high quality equipment	45.6%
ć	l) effective leaders	30.2%
e	e) more experience	24.4%
4. I	Percentages of what firemen feel may be obstacles in fighting	
f	ires in an underground shopping mall:	
	a) smoke	23.8%
) heat	11.7%
	:) collapse	9.8%
Ċ	l) falling objects	9.0%
e	e) darkness	6.3%

I. Material: Title:	Some Problems of the Damages of Residential Lans-Houses, and in its Repairing Process-After-Research on Disasters caused by the 1978 Miyagiken Oki Earthquake. (Takuchi Kaoku Higai to Sono Fukkyu Katei ni okeru Shomondai)
Author:	Yasuda, Takashi and Yasuyuki Sato
Publisher and Year:	The Study of Sociology (Shakaigaku Kenkyu) V-38, pp. 121- 174, 1979 Tohoku Sociological Association
II. Study:	
(1) Agent and/or Event	
Type of Disaster:	Earthquake
	June 12, 1978, 5:14 p.m.
Location:	Miyagi Prefecture, Japan
Casualties and Damag (2) Method	Killed: 28; Injured: 10,247 Completely destroyed houses: 1,279 Land slides: 167 Partially destroyed houses: 132,594 Fires: 12 Flooded houses: 5 Destroyed portion of roads: 1,037
Method in detail:	See the attached

. .

Date of Study:

III. Hypothesis and Findings.

I.	Meth	od

A. Questionnaire delivered by mail and collected by researchersB. Sample: 1,414 households which had a certain degree of damage in five severely damaged areas

C. Date of Study: December 8-11, 1978

Total	ly collapsed	Half collapsed	Partially collapsed
Residences in hill area developed before 1964 (Area 1)	18.8% (79)	53.4% (224)	27 .9% (117)
Residential areas developed in the late 50s and the first half of 60s Área 2)	15.5 (31)	41.3 (83)	43.3 (87)
Shopping districts which include residences developed before World War II (Area 3)	24.8 (47)	35.8 (68)	39.7 (75)
Mixed areas of small factories and residences (Area 4)	16.7 (31)	43.8 (81)	39.4 (73)
Farming villages (Area 5)	24.9 (104)	51.9 (217)	23.2 (97)
Total	20.6 (292)	47.6 (673)	31.8 (449)

The figures inparentheses show the actual number of cases.

 \langle Years after it was built \rangle

	(less than 5)	(5-10)	(11-15)	(16-20)	(more than 20)
Area l	11.4%	27.4%	27.1%	21.4%	12.6%
Area 2	7.5	10.4	23.9	20.4	37.8
Area 3	6.8	6.3	6.8	14.7	62.1
Area 4	8.1	18.4	29.7	22.2	21.6
Area 5	13.9	15.3	20.6	11.2	37.6
(Total)	10.5	17.4	22.3	17.5	31.4
	(149)	(248)	(316)	(247)	(444)

II. Results

A. Status Quo of Recovery

	(Total)	(Area 1)	(Area 2)	(Area 3)	(Area 4)	(Area 5
completely recovered	37.8%	32.4%	48.8%	35.3%	41.6%	35.4
under construction	24.1	19.0	19.9	22.6	18.9	33.0
beginning to be repaired	6.0	7.1	3.5	4.7	5.4	6.7
stopped repairing	15.9	9.8	17.4	17.4	20.0	17.9
nothing done	15.5	26.7	9.0	17.9	13.5	6.2
other	0.6	1.4	0.5	0.5	0	0.2

	1. Reasons they stopped repairing	
	a) trouble with a construction company	35.1%
	b) a shortage of money	21.6%
	c) not urgent	20.4%
в.	Whether or not people paid attention to anti-	
	earthquake measures of a house when they bought it	
	1. Did not pay attention	85.8%
С.	Reasons they chose their houses	
	1. Reasonable price	17.0%
	2. Convenient to work place	15.1%
	3. Good natural enviornment	12.9%
D.	Whether or not they asked the original builder	
	to repair earthquake damage	
	1. Same builder	20.0%
-	2. Different builder	70.0%
Е.	Why they asked a different builder	22 6 7
	1. Because they could start quicker	33.6%
	2. Because they would be better than the original	16 07
	builder	16.8% 16.5%
	3. Because the original builder could not be reached	10.0%
	 Because the original builder introduced them to the other builder 	15 19
г	Relationship of owner's occupation to the change of	15.1%
r.	builder	
	1. People who judged the new builder would be better than	
	the original one for certain reasons	
	a) teachers or engineers	29.4%
	b) managers of business firms	22.1%
	c) workers for public services such as police,	
	fire fighers, or so on	25.0%
	d) skilled workers	19.4%
	2. People who had trouble with the original builder	
	a) salesmen	25.0%
	b) teachers or engineers	13.6%
	c) managers of business firms	10.0%
G.	Emergency evacuation	
	1. People who voluntarily evacuated (201)	14.9%
	2. People who evacuated in accordance with an order (48)	3.4%
	3. People who did not evacuate. (1,156)	81.8%
	4. Where they evacuated	
	a) their parent's house or relative's house	30.6%
	b) another house on their own land	25.6%
	c) apartment or rented house	24.4%
	d) temporary houses for evacuees built by the	5.8%
	city government 5. Duration of evacuation	3.0%
	a) 1-3 months	15.1%
	b) 3-6 months	20.5%
	c) 6 months	39.5%
	d) less than 1 month	24.9%
н.	How they raised money for repairing earthquake damage	
	1. Own savings	47.4%
	2. Loans from governmental banking facilities	21.5%
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
	A-206	

	3.	Loans from commercial banks, farmer's unions,	
		or mutual benefit association	20.4%
	4.	Emergency loans from the prefectural or the	
		city government	4.4%
		Private loans from relatives or friends	3.2%
I.		jor troubles in repairing process	
		Difficulties in negotiating with builders	18.5%
		Difficulties in meeting financing conditions	23.0%
	3.	Insufficient amount of loan from governmental	
	,	banking facilities	7.8%
	4.	Complicated procedures to get loans from	0.0%
7	n	governmental banking facilities	9.8%
J.		mages and Earthquake Insurance	
	τ.	Generally speaking, earthquake insurance did not play	
	2	an important role in recovering process. The ratio of the insured	6.0%
		Major types of their earthquake insurance	0.0%
	J•	a) earthquake insurance as a part of fire insurance	31.6%
		b) house repair insurance of mutual benefit association	31.0%
		or farmer's union	16.7%
		c) comprehensive house insurance	6.4%
		d) other	2.7%
	4.	Payment of insurance money by insurance company	
		a) no money was paid	60.6%
		b) the amount of insurance moeny paid by insurance	
		companies	
		(1) less than ¥500,000 (U.S. \$2,174)	59.9%
		(2) ¥500,000 - ¥1,000,000 (U.S. \$4,348)	19.4%
		(3) ¥1,000,000 - ¥2,000,000 (U.S. \$8,696)	14.4%
	5.	The ratio of unpaid claims according to the type of	
		insurance.	
		a) The unpaid claims were found more in the ordinary	
		insurance of private insurance companies rather than	
		in insurance of mutual benefit associations or farmer's	
		unions.	
		b) The percentages show the ratio of unpaid claims.	87.2%
		(1) fire insurance	87.2% 81.1%
		(2) comprehensive house insurance(3) comprehensive store insurance	100.0%
		(4) insurance of farmer's union	5.1%
		(5) insurance of mutual benefit insurance	12.5%
К.	Cas	se description of three neighborhood movements	12.3%
		Tsurugaya Risaisha no Kai (Sufferers' Association	
		of Tsurugaya area)	
		a) A letter to the readers column of a newspaper from	
		one sufferer motivated them to become organized.	
		Although the organization had 150 members, it did not	
		have any committeemen. Since the impacted area was	
		developed by the city government, many city government	
		personnel lived in the area. However, no city personne	1
		became members of the organization. Three demands of	
		the organization on the city government were	~
		(1) The city government should take the responsibility o	Ţ
		compensating for the loss.	

,

- (2) The city government should adopt some remedial measures to stop housing lots from sliding away.
- (3) The city government should re-investigate the degree of damages in the area since they underestimated it.
- b) The city government's answers to each demand were
 - (1) (not mentioned in this article)
 - (2) There is no possibility of further lot slides.
 - (3) They will compile damage estiamtes again.
- 2. Kitaneichinenbo Risaisha no Kai (Sufferers' Association of Kitaneichinenbo area)
 - a) The organization was established in July, 1978 with 70 members including one chairman and five committee members. The member's fee was 1000 yen (US.S. \$4.40). The impacted area developed by the prefectural housing corporation. Although the organization was very active in 1978 demanding that the corporation compensate for the loss, the organization is stagnant at the present time. No committee meeting or conference has taken place since the chairman was appointed to be a committeeman of the prefectural board of education. This shows how the role of a leader is important for an organization.
- Midorigaoka Risaisha no Kai (Sufferers' Association of Midorigaoka area)
 - a) The organization was organized by a city council member on July 9, 1978. The organization has one president, two vice presidents, one head official, six committeemen, and 960 members. The organization is highly integrated and very active in demanding the prefectural or city government to compensate for the loss, as well as doing their own research on the degree of damages. The association obtained the voluntary help of lawyers and 46 members of the movement organization took legal proceedings against the developer of the area, the city government, the prefectural and the national governments in claiming damages on June 11, 1979. Two major problems are:
 - Since the organizer was a member of a certain political party, the political party intervened-in the movement. Some members of the organization expressed a strong reaction against this intervention, and changed the operations to a self-governing system.
 - (2) There are conflicts among members' interests, especially regarding the repairing process of roads in the area or the amount of temporary tax for repairing the roads.